



1  
00:01:22,430 --> 00:01:19,940  
all right good evening ah so looking

2  
00:01:25,760 --> 00:01:22,440  
forward to this show tonight I've wanted

3  
00:01:27,260 --> 00:01:25,770  
Terry on for such a long time and I

4  
00:01:30,320 --> 00:01:27,270  
don't know if I'll mention it tonight

5  
00:01:34,700 --> 00:01:30,330  
with Terry but I had originally when

6  
00:01:39,230 --> 00:01:34,710  
Terry was still undecided about coming

7  
00:01:40,670 --> 00:01:39,240  
out I had heard about his case and but

8  
00:01:42,800 --> 00:01:40,680  
he wasn't ready this was like three

9  
00:01:48,650 --> 00:01:42,810  
years ago three or four years ago three

10  
00:01:51,020 --> 00:01:48,660  
years ago and there you go so he's on

11  
00:01:53,710 --> 00:01:51,030  
with us tonight finally it's very

12  
00:01:57,889 --> 00:01:53,720  
interesting it's not too often that

13  
00:02:01,279 --> 00:01:57,899

somebody of his caliber comes out with a

14

00:02:03,529 --> 00:02:01,289

story like this and and and go so public

15

00:02:06,980 --> 00:02:03,539

with it so it's it's gonna be a really

16

00:02:08,960 --> 00:02:06,990

good show and yeah so we got the bunker

17

00:02:10,729 --> 00:02:08,970

camp back everything is functional I

18

00:02:15,920 --> 00:02:10,739

don't know what we're gonna be doing

19

00:02:16,820 --> 00:02:15,930

with YouTube in the future but it's you

20

00:02:19,190 --> 00:02:16,830

know it's here now

21

00:02:22,069 --> 00:02:19,200

but I'm not sure what's gonna happen

22

00:02:23,690 --> 00:02:22,079

with the channel and I have to deal with

23

00:02:25,940 --> 00:02:23,700

that we're gonna be going live here in a

24

00:02:27,740 --> 00:02:25,950

few minutes and tomorrow night Rob

25

00:02:30,680 --> 00:02:27,750

Potter is here and then Thursday night

26

00:02:34,280 --> 00:02:30,690

is of course fate or night and we're

27

00:02:41,170 --> 00:02:34,290

working really really hard to get to

28

00:02:44,150 --> 00:02:41,180

this weekend we need some much-needed

29

00:02:45,310 --> 00:02:44,160

rest and relaxation but it's all good

30

00:02:48,979 --> 00:02:45,320

it's all good

31

00:02:53,900 --> 00:02:48,989

and that's about it so enjoy the show

32

00:02:57,080 --> 00:02:53,910

tonight and I don't have much commentary

33

00:03:01,009 --> 00:02:57,090

I'll speak a little bit about the summit

34

00:03:03,410 --> 00:03:01,019

that went down over in North Korea

35

00:03:05,479 --> 00:03:03,420

probably not exactly what you're going

36

00:03:22,630 --> 00:03:05,489

to expect but here we go we're going

37

00:03:37,550 --> 00:03:30,950

[Music]

38

00:03:41,360 --> 00:03:37,560

this hope radio for the masses headliner

39

00:03:43,880 --> 00:03:41,370

between July 8 1947 the Army Air Force

40

00:03:46,510 --> 00:03:43,890

has announced on applying their - found

41

00:03:50,770 --> 00:03:46,520

under now in the possession of the on a

42

00:03:53,590 --> 00:03:50,780

rig change the game changer I

43

00:03:57,890 --> 00:03:53,600

occasionally think how quickly our

44

00:04:00,560 --> 00:03:57,900

differences worldwide would vanish if we

45

00:04:01,790 --> 00:04:00,570

were facing an alien threat from outside

46

00:04:06,280 --> 00:04:01,800

this way

47

00:04:09,039 --> 00:04:06,290

[Music]

48

00:04:11,979 --> 00:04:09,049

this is baked and black with your host

49

00:04:14,979 --> 00:04:11,989

Jimmy Church on the game changer radio

50

00:04:19,009 --> 00:04:14,989

network and K GRA the Global Radio

51  
00:04:25,200 --> 00:04:20,680  
I need your help to get to the year

52  
00:04:31,070 --> 00:04:28,690  
[Music]

53  
00:04:33,080 --> 00:04:31,080  
like with Jimmy Church on the

54  
00:04:36,610 --> 00:04:33,090  
game-changing network

55  
00:04:38,800 --> 00:04:36,620  
[Music]

56  
00:04:43,820 --> 00:04:38,810  
good evening

57  
00:04:46,060 --> 00:04:43,830  
save the block this spoke

58  
00:04:47,580 --> 00:04:46,070  
radio

59  
00:04:49,680 --> 00:04:47,590  
for

60  
00:04:56,830 --> 00:04:49,690  
[Applause]

61  
00:05:00,430 --> 00:04:56,840  
massive yeah man

62  
00:05:07,780 --> 00:05:00,440  
today's Monday June

63  
00:05:10,760 --> 00:05:07,790

12 162 days into the New Year just

64

00:05:13,900 --> 00:05:10,770

203 days left we are live from a bunker

65

00:05:16,460 --> 00:05:13,910

somewhere in downtown Burbank California

66

00:05:18,830 --> 00:05:16,470

and I would like to welcome everybody

67

00:05:22,520 --> 00:05:18,840

listening all around the world all

68

00:05:24,860 --> 00:05:22,530

across the United States hither and

69

00:05:29,750 --> 00:05:24,870

thither to and fro back and forth up and

70

00:05:32,500 --> 00:05:29,760

down east and west north and south far

71

00:05:37,880 --> 00:05:32,510

and near

72

00:05:40,820 --> 00:05:37,890

this is fade to black for kjc are the

73

00:05:43,970 --> 00:05:40,830

game changer Network and kera the

74

00:05:48,820 --> 00:05:43,980

planets coming off Jimmy Church what is

75

00:05:51,320 --> 00:05:48,830

cracking everybody how you doin an

76  
00:05:52,150 --> 00:05:51,330  
amazing show we've got right in front of

77  
00:05:57,770 --> 00:05:52,160  
us tonight

78  
00:06:03,130 --> 00:05:57,780  
Terry Lovelace joins us a former

79  
00:06:06,110 --> 00:06:03,140  
assistant attorney general lawyer esq

80  
00:06:10,550 --> 00:06:06,120  
Esquire we're gonna be talking about his

81  
00:06:16,280 --> 00:06:10,560  
amazing encounter contact and his new

82  
00:06:17,690 --> 00:06:16,290  
book incident at Devil's Den yeah so

83  
00:06:21,970 --> 00:06:17,700  
that's what we're gonna be talking about

84  
00:06:25,690 --> 00:06:21,980  
tonight and get ready for this I've

85  
00:06:28,580 --> 00:06:25,700  
wanted Terry on the show for many years

86  
00:06:33,790 --> 00:06:28,590  
going back to when I had first heard

87  
00:06:36,260 --> 00:06:33,800  
about his case and him and and back then

88  
00:06:39,290 --> 00:06:36,270

it was a it was a private conversation

89

00:06:41,030 --> 00:06:39,300

and and I was told that you know

90

00:06:44,140 --> 00:06:41,040

assistant attorney general and an

91

00:06:47,210 --> 00:06:44,150

attorney and and and so forth and and

92

00:06:50,720 --> 00:06:47,220

implants and contact and I was like what

93

00:06:52,790 --> 00:06:50,730

and you know we've got to get him on the

94

00:06:58,430 --> 00:06:52,800

show well he's not ready and you know

95

00:07:01,640 --> 00:06:58,440

you hear that like man you know okay all

96

00:07:05,500 --> 00:07:01,650

right well it's taken a while but

97

00:07:08,150 --> 00:07:05,510

tonight Terry is gonna share his his

98

00:07:08,930 --> 00:07:08,160

experience with all of you so get ready

99

00:07:11,770 --> 00:07:08,940

for that

100

00:07:14,780 --> 00:07:11,780

tomorrow night Rob Potter is here and

101

00:07:16,760 --> 00:07:14,790

it's always great when Rob is on the

102

00:07:19,550 --> 00:07:16,770

show Thursday night is another Fator

103

00:07:20,239 --> 00:07:19,560

night with Jon Rappoport and there's no

104

00:07:23,359 --> 00:07:20,249

more fake

105

00:07:24,109 --> 00:07:23,369

newsroom live followed by open lines all

106

00:07:28,039 --> 00:07:24,119

night long

107

00:07:31,429 --> 00:07:28,049

okay now let's get everything out of the

108

00:07:34,249 --> 00:07:31,439

way on stellar is just absolutely

109

00:07:37,519 --> 00:07:34,259

amazing and I was looking at the numbers

110

00:07:39,979 --> 00:07:37,529

for on stellar today Wow Wow

111

00:07:42,709 --> 00:07:39,989

incredible what on stellar is done and

112

00:07:45,799 --> 00:07:42,719

it's just this is before the beginning

113

00:07:47,929 --> 00:07:45,809

the beginning hasn't happened yet

114

00:07:51,079 --> 00:07:47,939

right still in still in beta and there's

115

00:07:52,879 --> 00:07:51,089

a couple of more features and

116

00:07:54,739 --> 00:07:52,889

improvements that are going to be done

117

00:07:57,679 --> 00:07:54,749

this week I'll go over that with you

118

00:08:03,619 --> 00:07:57,689

later on in the week when those kick in

119

00:08:05,179 --> 00:08:03,629

but for now the platform is amazing and

120

00:08:09,019 --> 00:08:05,189

it's everything that we thought it would

121

00:08:13,879 --> 00:08:09,029

be and much much more and so as we start

122

00:08:16,159 --> 00:08:13,889

to phase out Facebook and YouTube and

123

00:08:20,299 --> 00:08:16,169

start to move everything over on stellar

124

00:08:25,129 --> 00:08:20,309

you can go now and join okay it's very

125

00:08:27,589 --> 00:08:25,139

simple it's just the next great amazing

126

00:08:29,299 --> 00:08:27,599

social media platform totally free to

127

00:08:31,009 --> 00:08:29,309

sign up it's just a social media

128

00:08:34,100 --> 00:08:31,019

platform like Facebook or anything else

129

00:08:37,999 --> 00:08:34,110

all right totally free and as a matter

130

00:08:40,969 --> 00:08:38,009

of fact you get paid to join okay so

131

00:08:43,969 --> 00:08:40,979

when you sign up and it's very simple

132

00:08:47,329 --> 00:08:43,979

you just go to a stellar com you sign up

133

00:08:50,389 --> 00:08:47,339

and and go build your profile page like

134

00:08:53,240 --> 00:08:50,399

you do with anything else and go start

135

00:08:55,160 --> 00:08:53,250

saying hello to friends and building

136

00:08:59,360 --> 00:08:55,170

your friends list and maybe get a group

137

00:09:02,540 --> 00:08:59,370

started events write articles do all of

138

00:09:04,220 --> 00:09:02,550

that but when you sign up and you go to

139

00:09:06,530 --> 00:09:04,230

your profile page on the left there

140

00:09:09,049 --> 00:09:06,540

you'll see a wallet it'll say your

141

00:09:13,069 --> 00:09:09,059

wallet and there will be ten tokens

142

00:09:16,639 --> 00:09:13,079

there boom this is a token based economy

143

00:09:18,079 --> 00:09:16,649

with the blockchain built in and there

144

00:09:21,559 --> 00:09:18,089

you go and it's done that way for a lot

145

00:09:23,119 --> 00:09:21,569

of different reasons but it's a token

146

00:09:26,420 --> 00:09:23,129

based economy so you're gonna get ten

147

00:09:30,379 --> 00:09:26,430

tokens just to sign up if you use my

148

00:09:32,280 --> 00:09:30,389

referral code which is Jimmy very simple

149

00:09:34,949 --> 00:09:32,290

use my referral code

150

00:09:36,780 --> 00:09:34,959

you're gonna get 15 bonus tokens and

151  
00:09:38,699 --> 00:09:36,790  
you're gonna go over and you're gonna

152  
00:09:41,999 --> 00:09:38,709  
look and you're gonna have 25 of those

153  
00:09:46,229 --> 00:09:42,009  
tokens on stellar tokens in your wallet

154  
00:09:48,599 --> 00:09:46,239  
when everything kicks in in quarter

155  
00:09:51,509 --> 00:09:48,609  
three it's just a couple of short months

156  
00:09:54,859 --> 00:09:51,519  
away you're gonna have tokens right

157  
00:09:56,549 --> 00:09:54,869  
there that you can spend and use and and

158  
00:09:59,669 --> 00:09:56,559  
there you go

159  
00:10:03,419 --> 00:09:59,679  
it is wonderful it is the internet 3.0

160  
00:10:06,329 --> 00:10:03,429  
so go now and join and sign up and

161  
00:10:11,189 --> 00:10:06,339  
participate in on stellar okay on

162  
00:10:14,999 --> 00:10:11,199  
stellar com ons te ll AR and when you do

163  
00:10:17,009 --> 00:10:15,009

send me a friend request so cool I mean

164

00:10:21,840 --> 00:10:17,019

every day I got a pile of firm requests

165

00:10:26,369 --> 00:10:21,850

oh by the way use a profile picture

166

00:10:29,779 --> 00:10:26,379

I'm warning everybody right now I have

167

00:10:34,769 --> 00:10:29,789

got over it on stellar right now

168

00:10:38,400 --> 00:10:34,779

somewhere in the neighborhood of five

169

00:10:41,609 --> 00:10:38,410

hundred pending friend requests that I

170

00:10:46,409 --> 00:10:41,619

haven't accepted you know why no profile

171

00:10:48,919 --> 00:10:46,419

picture no profile picture no

172

00:10:52,499 --> 00:10:48,929

confirmation from me

173

00:10:55,229 --> 00:10:52,509

okay and so I go I'm reviewing it all

174

00:10:56,759 --> 00:10:55,239

the time and and people will add their

175

00:10:59,039 --> 00:10:56,769

profile picture and then I accept the

176

00:11:03,359 --> 00:10:59,049

friend request so do it

177

00:11:07,049 --> 00:11:03,369

don't hide be proud of who you are put

178

00:11:10,710 --> 00:11:07,059

up your profile picture okay I want to

179

00:11:13,650 --> 00:11:10,720

see who you are I do I really do I want

180

00:11:17,189 --> 00:11:13,660

to see who you are so do the profile

181

00:11:23,369 --> 00:11:17,199

picture and look yeah thank you mark

182

00:11:26,399 --> 00:11:23,379

mark just this is the infamous this is

183

00:11:29,069 --> 00:11:26,409

the infamous on stellar placeholder pic

184

00:11:32,729 --> 00:11:29,079

this is who you are to me I'm tweeting

185

00:11:35,429 --> 00:11:32,739

it now this is who you are to me on on

186

00:11:40,369 --> 00:11:35,439

stellar without your profile pic and I'm

187

00:11:48,870 --> 00:11:40,379

gonna write that right here this is who

188

00:11:59,800 --> 00:11:56,020

with out without your profile pic there

189

00:12:02,410 --> 00:11:59,810

you go see and that's it so I've got

190

00:12:08,500 --> 00:12:02,420

I've got 500 of these staring at me in

191

00:12:11,170 --> 00:12:08,510

the face I've accidentally accepted a

192

00:12:15,300 --> 00:12:11,180

couple so if you slip through the cracks

193

00:12:18,820 --> 00:12:15,310

just because I was just clicking away

194

00:12:22,030 --> 00:12:18,830

congratulations but put up a profile pic

195

00:12:25,120 --> 00:12:22,040

do it do it so many people over on

196

00:12:29,170 --> 00:12:25,130

selling right now it is just so cool so

197

00:12:30,900 --> 00:12:29,180

on stellar you can still know of course

198

00:12:34,780 --> 00:12:30,910

our Twitter's not going to go away until

199

00:12:37,990 --> 00:12:34,790

something funky happens there but you

200

00:12:41,410 --> 00:12:38,000

can follow me on twitter at j radio that

201  
00:12:43,210 --> 00:12:41,420  
is simple don't worry about facebook we

202  
00:12:44,770 --> 00:12:43,220  
updated once in a while and we'll

203  
00:12:47,620 --> 00:12:44,780  
continue to do that until we make the

204  
00:12:50,370 --> 00:12:47,630  
complete transition I don't know what to

205  
00:12:53,290 --> 00:12:50,380  
do about YouTube right now that is just

206  
00:12:59,050 --> 00:12:53,300  
darkness that I just never thought I

207  
00:13:04,930 --> 00:12:59,060  
would see man but over at on stellar

208  
00:13:07,960 --> 00:13:04,940  
there will be soon video channels that's

209  
00:13:09,670 --> 00:13:07,970  
right okay okay alright enough of the

210  
00:13:12,340 --> 00:13:09,680  
dark stuff let's get to the good stuff

211  
00:13:13,780 --> 00:13:12,350  
the sandbox on Twitter is hashtag f2b

212  
00:13:17,560 --> 00:13:13,790  
come and hang out with us over there

213  
00:13:23,500 --> 00:13:17,570

okay that is an amazing conversation

214

00:13:26,140 --> 00:13:23,510

station we do mm maybe 3,000 tweets at

215

00:13:28,120 --> 00:13:26,150

night and so come over and hang out with

216

00:13:30,730 --> 00:13:28,130

this error hashtag f2b we have to chat

217

00:13:34,180 --> 00:13:30,740

rooms one over at Spreaker and one over

218

00:13:36,400 --> 00:13:34,190

a kg RA the planet so you can hang out

219

00:13:39,220 --> 00:13:36,410

there if chatting is the way that you

220

00:13:41,110 --> 00:13:39,230

want to go and it's so funny every time

221

00:13:46,840 --> 00:13:41,120

I say that I think about it then I just

222

00:13:49,360 --> 00:13:46,850

go over and go good evening everyone

223

00:13:50,740 --> 00:13:49,370

see I do it in real time and they know

224

00:13:53,740 --> 00:13:50,750

because they're listening to the show

225

00:13:57,380 --> 00:13:53,750

and they see that come in Miami and

226

00:13:59,780 --> 00:13:57,390

churches legit churches led

227

00:14:02,540 --> 00:13:59,790

all right you can also email Jimmy at

228

00:14:06,080 --> 00:14:02,550

Jimmy Church radio calm if you have any

229

00:14:06,470 --> 00:14:06,090

questions or comments during the show

230

00:14:11,840 --> 00:14:06,480

tonight

231

00:14:12,920 --> 00:14:11,850

you can tweet hashtag f2b Q and I'll see

232

00:14:16,100 --> 00:14:12,930

it right there and fade to black

233

00:14:17,420 --> 00:14:16,110

questions alright let's get this show

234

00:14:21,850 --> 00:14:17,430

crackin I'm ready

235

00:14:24,250 --> 00:14:21,860

breaking news Kentucky Fried Chicken

236

00:14:29,960 --> 00:14:24,260

that's right

237

00:14:32,470 --> 00:14:29,970

KFC is getting ready to launch wait for

238

00:14:32,480 --> 00:14:41,140

vegetarian Fried Chicken seriously

239

00:14:48,700 --> 00:14:46,640

that's right that's right now yeah let

240

00:14:54,920 --> 00:14:48,710

your imagination run for a second

241

00:15:01,760 --> 00:14:54,930

they are perfecting vegetarian fried

242

00:15:07,190 --> 00:15:01,770

chicken and it will be deep-fried made

243

00:15:09,470 --> 00:15:07,200

of what it's gonna be a secret but I

244

00:15:12,770 --> 00:15:09,480

have one thing to say I've got about 10

245

00:15:15,170 --> 00:15:12,780

but but if you're a vegetarian and you

246

00:15:18,350 --> 00:15:15,180

go to a place called Kentucky Fried

247

00:15:24,440 --> 00:15:18,360

Chicken for a meal you ain't a

248

00:15:27,190 --> 00:15:24,450

vegetarian you're not you're not and I

249

00:15:30,350 --> 00:15:27,200

just threw up in my mouth a little just

250

00:15:35,470 --> 00:15:30,360

it you know just just so I'll swallow

251

00:15:39,020 --> 00:15:35,480

that and I just man that's nasty yeah

252

00:15:44,480 --> 00:15:39,030

isn't that bizarre and it's it's it's

253

00:15:46,960 --> 00:15:44,490

funny to me because every all the vegans

254

00:15:53,870 --> 00:15:46,970

out there other vegetarians try to make

255

00:15:57,050 --> 00:15:53,880

vegetables taste like meat they do and I

256

00:15:59,420 --> 00:15:57,060

get I get those very kind very nice very

257

00:16:01,220 --> 00:15:59,430

sweet dinner invites all the time that

258

00:16:02,630 --> 00:16:01,230

you know they always say the same thing

259

00:16:05,450 --> 00:16:02,640

I can't imagine them every day

260

00:16:09,230 --> 00:16:05,460

Jimmy we want to take you and Reid out

261

00:16:10,500 --> 00:16:09,240

for gourmet vegan meal you're gonna love

262

00:16:14,610 --> 00:16:10,510

it man it tastes

263

00:16:16,829 --> 00:16:14,620

like meat come on you're gonna love it I

264

00:16:19,319 --> 00:16:16,839

promise it'll be the best you ever had

265

00:16:21,810 --> 00:16:19,329

the best vegan restaurant in lausanne I

266

00:16:26,370 --> 00:16:21,820

get it all the time all the time

267

00:16:28,110 --> 00:16:26,380

and I get it you know I really do I do

268

00:16:35,060 --> 00:16:28,120

I do we all love the taste of meat even

269

00:16:45,300 --> 00:16:35,070

vegans and but how come I can't send out

270

00:16:47,490 --> 00:16:45,310

the invite that says you know what I'm

271

00:16:50,610 --> 00:16:47,500

just gonna say how come I can't send the

272

00:16:54,740 --> 00:16:50,620

invite that says Rita and I would like

273

00:16:58,620 --> 00:16:54,750

to take you out to a great steak house

274

00:17:02,870 --> 00:16:58,630

you go to my vegan friends and tell them

275

00:17:10,199 --> 00:17:02,880

it's grass-fed beef it tastes just like

276

00:17:11,669 --> 00:17:10,209

grass you'll love it come on it's the

277

00:17:14,100 --> 00:17:11,679

best steak house in LA

278

00:17:19,079 --> 00:17:14,110

only grass-fed beef tastes it tastes it

279

00:17:22,439 --> 00:17:19,089

tastes grassy I can't do it isn't it

280

00:17:24,569 --> 00:17:22,449

bizarre double standard absolutely and

281

00:17:30,230 --> 00:17:24,579

it's so funny when you think about it if

282

00:17:35,990 --> 00:17:30,240

you go if if a meat-eater like myself

283

00:17:40,470 --> 00:17:36,000

carnivorous if you go to a party a

284

00:17:44,940 --> 00:17:40,480

meat-eater party everyone will look out

285

00:17:50,190 --> 00:17:44,950

for that odd vegan that shows up that

286

00:17:52,289 --> 00:17:50,200

needs to eat I do it Rita doesn't over

287

00:17:55,110 --> 00:17:52,299

at the house well you know we take care

288

00:17:59,520 --> 00:17:55,120

of our vegan friends but if I go to a

289

00:18:01,860 --> 00:17:59,530

vegan house party they never say hey

290

00:18:04,950 --> 00:18:01,870

Jimmy come on over we got we hooked you

291

00:18:07,320 --> 00:18:04,960

up with some cheeseburgers we got you a

292

00:18:09,630 --> 00:18:07,330

special plate right here just for you

293

00:18:15,030 --> 00:18:09,640

we're looking out for you it doesn't

294

00:18:18,810 --> 00:18:15,040

work that way isn't it strange you know

295

00:18:22,049 --> 00:18:18,820

I would love to I would love to go to a

296

00:18:24,180 --> 00:18:22,059

vegan restaurant and act like a vegan

297

00:18:27,830 --> 00:18:24,190

does at a

298

00:18:32,190 --> 00:18:27,840

Steakhouse just just have those same

299

00:18:33,690 --> 00:18:32,200

reactions you know and they just bring

300

00:18:38,310 --> 00:18:33,700

something over and I taste it and I'll

301  
00:18:41,129 --> 00:18:38,320  
just spit it out start screaming you

302  
00:18:43,919 --> 00:18:41,139  
know what are you doing you know but we

303  
00:18:46,499 --> 00:18:43,929  
can't it's it's a strange double

304  
00:18:49,289 --> 00:18:46,509  
standard and I really I really kind of

305  
00:18:55,320 --> 00:18:49,299  
enjoy the observation and part of it is

306  
00:18:57,769 --> 00:18:55,330  
that this is this is what is strange and

307  
00:19:02,730 --> 00:18:57,779  
we see this throughout life

308  
00:19:07,980 --> 00:19:02,740  
vegans okay meat eaters carnivores right

309  
00:19:11,070 --> 00:19:07,990  
like myself we don't mind vegans they're

310  
00:19:12,869 --> 00:19:11,080  
cool they're fine no issues don't want

311  
00:19:16,340 --> 00:19:12,879  
to eat me don't eat me we're not gonna

312  
00:19:23,369 --> 00:19:16,350  
force anything on you it's no big deal

313  
00:19:24,720 --> 00:19:23,379

viens hate us hate and and I'm saying a

314

00:19:29,759 --> 00:19:24,730

very light word there it's actually

315

00:19:34,889 --> 00:19:29,769

worse than that but they think we hate

316

00:19:38,129 --> 00:19:34,899

them too like they hate us and it's

317

00:19:41,970 --> 00:19:38,139

simply not the case it's simply it's

318

00:19:45,810 --> 00:19:41,980

just not don't care it's all good

319

00:19:49,499 --> 00:19:45,820

we we we love everybody but it's not the

320

00:19:54,840 --> 00:19:49,509

case with vegans you know and it's just

321

00:19:57,619 --> 00:19:54,850

a strange thing and the treatment that

322

00:20:01,169 --> 00:19:57,629

carnivores get from vegans you know I

323

00:20:05,029 --> 00:20:01,179

get I get all of it I get how you became

324

00:20:09,299 --> 00:20:05,039

a vegan I do watched a couple of videos

325

00:20:11,279 --> 00:20:09,309

read a couple of books you're an animal

326

00:20:13,139 --> 00:20:11,289

lover I get all of that you get

327

00:20:17,369 --> 00:20:13,149

emotional maybe you saw a documentary

328

00:20:21,480 --> 00:20:17,379

and you cried and and I get that I get

329

00:20:25,350 --> 00:20:21,490

how you got there that's fine but life

330

00:20:30,450 --> 00:20:25,360

is about choices life is about choices

331

00:20:33,149 --> 00:20:30,460

and if somebody likes what they like you

332

00:20:36,130 --> 00:20:33,159

don't hate them for it if somebody likes

333

00:20:39,610 --> 00:20:36,140

to wear red pants

334

00:20:42,250 --> 00:20:39,620

and you can't stand the color red that

335

00:20:46,690 --> 00:20:42,260

doesn't mean you hate that person right

336

00:20:49,600 --> 00:20:46,700

it's it's just it life is choices life

337

00:20:53,549 --> 00:20:49,610

is B and that is what made this planet

338

00:20:58,389 --> 00:20:53,559

beautiful and I say it all the time that

339

00:21:03,370 --> 00:20:58,399

God made vanilla and chocolate ice cream

340

00:21:03,940 --> 00:21:03,380

for a reason for a reason so we can have

341

00:21:06,220 --> 00:21:03,950

choices

342

00:21:11,980 --> 00:21:06,230

Jimmy why are you poking the vegan bear

343

00:21:14,830 --> 00:21:11,990

see exactly not I'm just speaking the

344

00:21:16,990 --> 00:21:14,840

truth not poking the being a bear I'm

345

00:21:21,419 --> 00:21:17,000

speaking the truth everything that I

346

00:21:23,940 --> 00:21:21,429

just said right now is 100% true any

347

00:21:26,230 --> 00:21:23,950

vegan will tell you that and any

348

00:21:28,060 --> 00:21:26,240

carnivore will tell you that it's just

349

00:21:29,919 --> 00:21:28,070

the way that it is and I wish it would

350

00:21:33,519 --> 00:21:29,929

be different let's just all get along

351

00:21:39,730 --> 00:21:33,529

together you know it's it's really funny

352

00:21:41,950 --> 00:21:39,740

so we know you know what I'm not gonna

353

00:21:44,080 --> 00:21:41,960

go there anymore I want to get bring in

354

00:21:46,600 --> 00:21:44,090

personal stuff but but it's just the way

355

00:21:50,230 --> 00:21:46,610

that it is you know and and this

356

00:21:52,750 --> 00:21:50,240

beautiful planet of ours is is populated

357

00:21:54,610 --> 00:21:52,760

by just people that are different that's

358

00:21:58,360 --> 00:21:54,620

it it's people that are different and

359

00:22:03,279 --> 00:21:58,370

that's all so can't we all get along the

360

00:22:06,669 --> 00:22:03,289

reason why all of us are here the reason

361

00:22:09,820 --> 00:22:06,679

why all of us are on this thing called

362

00:22:12,639 --> 00:22:09,830

fade to black right now is that it's not

363

00:22:15,159 --> 00:22:12,649

about what's on the outside and it's not

364

00:22:17,200 --> 00:22:15,169

about what you like or don't like it

365

00:22:19,680 --> 00:22:17,210

it's about what's on your inside and

366

00:22:22,720 --> 00:22:19,690

inside you went through something

367

00:22:26,680 --> 00:22:22,730

something personal something emotional

368

00:22:29,980 --> 00:22:26,690

is what brings you here and right and is

369

00:22:32,200 --> 00:22:29,990

what unites all of us and that's what

370

00:22:36,250 --> 00:22:32,210

I'm interested in I'm not interested in

371

00:22:38,830 --> 00:22:36,260

anybody's diet habits likes there

372

00:22:41,139 --> 00:22:38,840

anything like that that it doesn't come

373

00:22:44,350 --> 00:22:41,149

into play for me and it shouldn't come

374

00:22:46,899 --> 00:22:44,360

into play for anybody else you know it's

375

00:22:49,659 --> 00:22:46,909

it's what's on the inside why are we

376

00:22:52,180 --> 00:22:49,669

here you know and and

377

00:22:54,669 --> 00:22:52,190

that's what I'm so interested in you

378

00:22:57,339 --> 00:22:54,679

know sharing stories and experiences and

379

00:23:00,190 --> 00:22:57,349

and and what brought us here so there

380

00:23:04,060 --> 00:23:00,200

you go that that's my take on it that's

381

00:23:07,599 --> 00:23:04,070

my take all right it is funny though

382

00:23:13,079 --> 00:23:07,609

isn't it isn't I should I you know what

383

00:23:16,419 --> 00:23:13,089

one day one day let's let's fire up

384

00:23:24,549 --> 00:23:16,429

those fire up some video and let's go to

385

00:23:32,829 --> 00:23:24,559

a vegan restaurant this doesn't taste

386

00:23:36,279 --> 00:23:32,839

like beef our next event coming up will

387

00:23:38,619 --> 00:23:36,289

be disclosure fest put on by disclosure

388

00:23:41,769 --> 00:23:38,629

fest in the California State Parks the

389

00:23:44,379 --> 00:23:41,779

mass meditation initiative

390

00:23:48,569 --> 00:23:44,389

it'll be downtown Los Angeles at the Los

391

00:23:52,779 --> 00:23:48,579

Angeles State Historic Park 35 acres

392

00:23:54,639 --> 00:23:52,789

beautiful go it's a free event totally

393

00:23:59,319 --> 00:23:54,649

free all you have to do is go to

394

00:24:00,969 --> 00:23:59,329

disclosure fest dot org and register and

395

00:24:03,999 --> 00:24:00,979

you will get your free tickets it's that

396

00:24:07,389 --> 00:24:04,009

simple 35 acres vendors presenters

397

00:24:10,269 --> 00:24:07,399

speakers Film Fest 35 acres gorgeous

398

00:24:12,909 --> 00:24:10,279

downtown unbelievable backdrop of

399

00:24:15,459 --> 00:24:12,919

Chinatown and the downtown Los Angeles

400

00:24:19,089 --> 00:24:15,469

skyline right there it is incredible

401  
00:24:21,989 --> 00:24:19,099  
full day Saturday June 23rd we're gonna

402  
00:24:26,440 --> 00:24:21,999  
see all of you there do not miss

403  
00:24:29,979 --> 00:24:26,450  
disclosure fest okay now right after

404  
00:24:33,279 --> 00:24:29,989  
that is our sole tech gathering at East

405  
00:24:36,399 --> 00:24:33,289  
Eddie Ranch and it's going down this

406  
00:24:39,659 --> 00:24:36,409  
August August 9th through the 12th just

407  
00:24:43,359 --> 00:24:39,669  
go to Seoul tech gathering calm an

408  
00:24:44,259 --> 00:24:43,369  
amazing list of teachers and presenters

409  
00:24:46,060 --> 00:24:44,269  
are going to be there

410  
00:24:48,369 --> 00:24:46,070  
Cori Goods gonna be my special guest

411  
00:24:50,169 --> 00:24:48,379  
we've got James Gilliland Jason quit

412  
00:24:54,639 --> 00:24:50,179  
Matthew Ryan Makayla Sheldon Teresa

413  
00:24:58,169 --> 00:24:54,649

Henares Holly Marie Mary Gabriel John

414

00:25:02,500 --> 00:24:58,179

lund Dana Harvey Laura can too and

415

00:25:04,450 --> 00:25:02,510

you're not and Billy Carson and and I'll

416

00:25:06,730 --> 00:25:04,460

- as well you're not gonna want to miss

417

00:25:08,470 --> 00:25:06,740

this and on Sunday night we're gonna

418

00:25:09,850 --> 00:25:08,480

have food trucks there that are gonna

419

00:25:13,780 --> 00:25:09,860

come in we're gonna throw a party on the

420

00:25:16,960 --> 00:25:13,790

field of dreams we're gonna have a lot

421

00:25:19,240 --> 00:25:16,970

of of our musicians friends musicians

422

00:25:21,640 --> 00:25:19,250

and friends we're gonna set up and we're

423

00:25:23,169 --> 00:25:21,650

gonna do all of that right there on the

424

00:25:24,789 --> 00:25:23,179

field of dreams so you're not gonna want

425

00:25:27,280 --> 00:25:24,799

to miss us we're gonna do sky watches

426

00:25:29,500 --> 00:25:27,290

every night got off the phone today

427

00:25:31,600 --> 00:25:29,510

Steve Murillo it's good to be there with

428

00:25:35,380 --> 00:25:31,610

his wife Pat so that's that right there

429

00:25:36,880 --> 00:25:35,390

is the reason to go to Seoul Tech right

430

00:25:39,909 --> 00:25:36,890

okay not me

431

00:25:43,570 --> 00:25:39,919

not gilliland not Cory good

432

00:25:46,390 --> 00:25:43,580

Steve Murillo and his wife Pat are gonna

433

00:25:48,039 --> 00:25:46,400

be hanging out also on stellar is going

434

00:25:49,900 --> 00:25:48,049

to be there too as well

435

00:25:51,789 --> 00:25:49,910

Scott Leslie's going to be there so

436

00:25:54,100 --> 00:25:51,799

you're gonna want to come up in and hang

437

00:25:56,890 --> 00:25:54,110

out and they're coming up they're coming

438

00:26:00,460 --> 00:25:56,900

up as sponsors but they're also coming

439

00:26:02,680 --> 00:26:00,470

up as attendees so it's going to be just

440

00:26:06,070 --> 00:26:02,690

the the event of the summer I can

441

00:26:09,610 --> 00:26:06,080

already see how this is shaping up and

442

00:26:11,950 --> 00:26:09,620

how excited we are for for this amazing

443

00:26:15,060 --> 00:26:11,960

amazing four-day weekend for everybody

444

00:26:18,220 --> 00:26:15,070

and then a week later I'll be over at

445

00:26:20,490 --> 00:26:18,230

the dimensions of disclosure in Loveland

446

00:26:24,430 --> 00:26:20,500

Colorado August 17th through the 19th

447

00:26:26,560 --> 00:26:24,440

and Cori Goods going to be there David

448

00:26:29,230 --> 00:26:26,570

Wilcock Henry Smith Theresa Ian Morris

449

00:26:31,990 --> 00:26:29,240

Gerald O'Donnell Jordan Saylor and

450

00:26:34,539 --> 00:26:32,000

twenty other speakers and presenters so

451  
00:26:37,600 --> 00:26:34,549  
tickets and info right there dimensions

452  
00:26:40,539 --> 00:26:37,610  
of disclosure calm and I can already see

453  
00:26:43,659 --> 00:26:40,549  
the Colorado fader knots that's right

454  
00:26:45,730 --> 00:26:43,669  
they're all gonna be there and one group

455  
00:26:48,880 --> 00:26:45,740  
we're in there Colorado fader not

456  
00:26:52,030 --> 00:26:48,890  
t-shirt that was so cool it's one of my

457  
00:26:54,070 --> 00:26:52,040  
favorite images of contact in the desert

458  
00:26:56,320 --> 00:26:54,080  
that was so cool so dimensions of

459  
00:26:58,840 --> 00:26:56,330  
disclosure dot-com don't forget to

460  
00:27:02,020 --> 00:26:58,850  
subscribe to our podcast we have over

461  
00:27:08,289 --> 00:27:02,030  
800 are you ready for this today's show

462  
00:27:10,510 --> 00:27:08,299  
number 870 oh man 870 right there

463  
00:27:15,640 --> 00:27:10,520

archive shows custom apps Apple Android

464

00:27:18,730 --> 00:27:15,650

all platforms just \$2 a month and

465

00:27:22,660 --> 00:27:18,740

it's it's the best value out there and

466

00:27:24,490 --> 00:27:22,670

you get you get the apps you get the

467

00:27:27,370 --> 00:27:24,500

automatic downloads everything is right

468

00:27:28,840 --> 00:27:27,380

there okay so the podcasts just two

469

00:27:30,960 --> 00:27:28,850

dollars a month you can also become a

470

00:27:34,030 --> 00:27:30,970

fan or not in our membership section of

471

00:27:35,980 --> 00:27:34,040

Jimmy Choo radio calm we you will get

472

00:27:38,140 --> 00:27:35,990

the bunker can that's right

473

00:27:40,360 --> 00:27:38,150

you get commercial free downloadable

474

00:27:41,920 --> 00:27:40,370

archives and if you get the game changer

475

00:27:44,050 --> 00:27:41,930

you get all that autograph fade to black

476  
00:27:46,650 --> 00:27:44,060  
gear that everybody takes pictures of

477  
00:27:52,780 --> 00:27:46,660  
and post did you see that picture of

478  
00:27:53,650 --> 00:27:52,790  
Rajan in front of gueros where did that

479  
00:27:55,780 --> 00:27:53,660  
picture go

480  
00:27:58,330 --> 00:27:55,790  
somebody needs to post that picture of

481  
00:28:01,980 --> 00:27:58,340  
Rajan in front of gueros in Austin Texas

482  
00:28:04,930 --> 00:28:01,990  
that's an amazing it's an amazing

483  
00:28:07,690 --> 00:28:04,940  
picture rashon there you are

484  
00:28:09,910 --> 00:28:07,700  
just like that post your on Twitter I

485  
00:28:13,150 --> 00:28:09,920  
want everybody to see that picture of

486  
00:28:17,320 --> 00:28:13,160  
you in front of gueros such a cool cool

487  
00:28:21,070 --> 00:28:17,330  
picture what who is that oh I thought

488  
00:28:23,260 --> 00:28:21,080

that was me for a second there he go out

489

00:28:26,410 --> 00:28:23,270

of the fade to black mug Rajan I want to

490

00:28:28,210 --> 00:28:26,420

see that gueros picture let's get this

491

00:28:32,920 --> 00:28:28,220

show cracking happy birthday to today

492

00:28:35,290 --> 00:28:32,930

dave franco today is 33 and i posted it

493

00:28:38,020 --> 00:28:35,300

because i said happy birthday to franco

494

00:28:40,120 --> 00:28:38,030

because he's a pretty convincing stoner

495

00:28:41,710 --> 00:28:40,130

so i'm just gonna leave it at that he's

496

00:28:45,700 --> 00:28:41,720

pretty funny when he does his stoner

497

00:28:48,310 --> 00:28:45,710

thing happy birthday dave franco and our

498

00:28:52,330 --> 00:28:48,320

dead guys birthday today

499

00:28:56,050 --> 00:28:52,340

are you ready i'm gonna do this man save

500

00:28:58,770 --> 00:28:56,060

the email our dead guys birthday today

501  
00:29:02,050 --> 00:28:58,780  
is the guy who lived to 102

502  
00:29:06,610 --> 00:29:02,060  
after getting 15 heart transplants

503  
00:29:09,910 --> 00:29:06,620  
that's right David Rockefeller and he's

504  
00:29:12,940 --> 00:29:09,920  
still dead allegedly maybe I don't know

505  
00:29:17,140 --> 00:29:12,950  
it's probably something on some private

506  
00:29:19,300 --> 00:29:17,150  
island in Fiji but there you go Thank

507  
00:29:22,600 --> 00:29:19,310  
You Rajan that's what I'm talking about

508  
00:29:26,389 --> 00:29:22,610  
right there that gets a retweet every

509  
00:29:31,590 --> 00:29:28,230  
that's right

510  
00:29:33,210 --> 00:29:31,600  
we're of Austin Texas all right death

511  
00:29:35,730 --> 00:29:33,220  
Proof is the movie if you haven't seen

512  
00:29:41,669 --> 00:29:35,740  
it on this day in history

513  
00:29:44,840 --> 00:29:41,679

it happened 1982 I'm sorry 1987 and one

514

00:29:48,710 --> 00:29:44,850

of his most famous cold war speeches

515

00:29:52,110 --> 00:29:48,720

President Ronald Reagan challenges

516

00:29:55,320 --> 00:29:52,120

Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev with

517

00:30:00,389 --> 00:29:55,330

this and I'm quoting mr. Gorbachev open

518

00:30:06,810 --> 00:30:00,399

this gate mr. Gorbachev tear down this

519

00:30:08,930 --> 00:30:06,820

wall that's right on this day in 1987

520

00:30:14,700 --> 00:30:08,940

that was a game-changer saw myself

521

00:30:21,470 --> 00:30:14,710

Fator fact this is a fader fact there is

522

00:30:29,460 --> 00:30:21,480

a baby right now there is a baby named

523

00:30:32,700 --> 00:30:29,470

Netflix hey Seuss now why when and where

524

00:30:36,500 --> 00:30:32,710

I won't say I will protect the identity

525

00:30:40,799 --> 00:30:36,510

of this baby's parents for doing this

526

00:30:45,380 --> 00:30:40,809

but this is a vetted and very real fader

527

00:30:48,600 --> 00:30:45,390

fact man what kind of what are you doing

528

00:30:51,860 --> 00:30:48,610

what are you doing as parents what what

529

00:30:54,510 --> 00:30:51,870

are you doing at the moment we're

530

00:30:58,320 --> 00:30:54,520

Netflix hey Suze as the name of your

531

00:31:02,419 --> 00:30:58,330

child just sounds like a good idea what

532

00:31:04,470 --> 00:31:02,429

what what is happening at that moment

533

00:31:05,880 --> 00:31:04,480

think about that for a second all right

534

00:31:08,190 --> 00:31:05,890

tonight very special guest Harry

535

00:31:10,830 --> 00:31:08,200

Lovelace he's here former attorney

536

00:31:13,769 --> 00:31:10,840

general assistant attorney general

537

00:31:15,630 --> 00:31:13,779

lawyer and we're gonna talk about his

538

00:31:18,269 --> 00:31:15,640

amazing encounter and his new book

539

00:31:21,210 --> 00:31:18,279

incident at Devil's Den tomorrow night

540

00:31:25,049 --> 00:31:21,220

Rob Potter is gonna be here and what I

541

00:31:28,200 --> 00:31:25,059

wanted to mention because I did watch it

542

00:31:35,310 --> 00:31:28,210

last night after the show was the summit

543

00:31:38,730 --> 00:31:35,320

over in North Korea and the media the

544

00:31:41,790 --> 00:31:38,740

media is trying to

545

00:31:44,310 --> 00:31:41,800

both by all the media by the way both

546

00:31:45,690 --> 00:31:44,320

both both the right in the left in the

547

00:31:47,370 --> 00:31:45,700

center are trying to make this like

548

00:31:49,590 --> 00:31:47,380

nothing happened and it was a big

549

00:31:53,930 --> 00:31:49,600

nothing burger and and why didn't this

550

00:31:57,060 --> 00:31:53,940

happen why didn't this happen I'm I'm

551  
00:31:58,920 --> 00:31:57,070  
not I'm not I'm not there I'm not in

552  
00:32:04,050 --> 00:31:58,930  
that camp

553  
00:32:09,590 --> 00:32:04,060  
I don't know and it to me it doesn't

554  
00:32:13,250 --> 00:32:09,600  
matter I don't know why Trump is being

555  
00:32:17,520 --> 00:32:13,260  
nice on camera and everything else but

556  
00:32:20,250 --> 00:32:17,530  
he got the conversation started and when

557  
00:32:23,430 --> 00:32:20,260  
I think about where we were you know

558  
00:32:26,670 --> 00:32:23,440  
three months ago with missiles being

559  
00:32:29,280 --> 00:32:26,680  
fired and and crazy videos of the United

560  
00:32:31,830 --> 00:32:29,290  
States getting blown up and threatening

561  
00:32:35,700 --> 00:32:31,840  
Hawaii and Guam with nuclear destruction

562  
00:32:38,550 --> 00:32:35,710  
and you know oh you know to go from that

563  
00:32:40,440 --> 00:32:38,560

in such a short period to this I really

564

00:32:45,570 --> 00:32:40,450

don't care how we got here to be honest

565

00:32:49,460 --> 00:32:45,580

with you and I hope that things continue

566

00:32:51,570 --> 00:32:49,470

I really really really do the media is

567

00:32:55,770 --> 00:32:51,580

really trying to turn this into a

568

00:32:57,330 --> 00:32:55,780

negative thing and I'm not buying it hey

569

00:33:01,980 --> 00:32:57,340

you know I never buy what the media is

570

00:33:06,240 --> 00:33:01,990

selling but right now it's it's like too

571

00:33:08,430 --> 00:33:06,250

obvious and I think generally I think in

572

00:33:11,550 --> 00:33:08,440

a general sense I think that most of us

573

00:33:13,170 --> 00:33:11,560

know or feel that North Korea ain't

574

00:33:14,970 --> 00:33:13,180

gonna give up their stuff we're gonna

575

00:33:18,570 --> 00:33:14,980

have to really pry it out of their cold

576

00:33:22,950 --> 00:33:18,580

dead hands but nonetheless things are

577

00:33:25,290 --> 00:33:22,960

toning down and maybe just maybe amazing

578

00:33:27,660 --> 00:33:25,300

stuff will come out of all of this and

579

00:33:29,880 --> 00:33:27,670

we've got to stay positive I'm not

580

00:33:31,680 --> 00:33:29,890

buying the negative side that's just

581

00:33:32,580 --> 00:33:31,690

being fade to black I'm Heroes Jimmy

582

00:33:36,390 --> 00:33:32,590

Church tonight

583

00:33:37,980 --> 00:33:36,400

Terry Lovelace stay right there I'll be

584

00:33:41,430 --> 00:33:37,990

right back on the game changer Network

585

00:33:42,210 --> 00:33:41,440

and Katie RA the planet this is fade to

586

00:34:02,380 --> 00:33:42,220

black America

587

00:34:05,900 --> 00:34:05,420

you're listening to Jimmy Church fade to

588

00:34:08,800 --> 00:34:05,910

black

589

00:34:11,750 --> 00:34:08,810

[Music]

590

00:34:15,260 --> 00:34:11,760

fade to black will now pause for aided

591

00:34:23,030 --> 00:34:15,270

identification the station that talks

592

00:34:25,670 --> 00:34:23,040

that kgr a radio when you take the beans

593

00:34:28,220 --> 00:34:25,680

from Central America with dashes of

594

00:34:30,620 --> 00:34:28,230

indonesian and african mixed in and then

595

00:34:31,280 --> 00:34:30,630

roast it to the dark side of fade to

596

00:34:34,570 --> 00:34:31,290

black

597

00:34:37,520 --> 00:34:34,580

you create the ultimate brew of Fringe

598

00:34:40,730 --> 00:34:37,530

introducing the fade to black blend from

599

00:34:43,820 --> 00:34:40,740

River moon coffee yes River moons

600

00:34:46,010 --> 00:34:43,830

darkest customized roast was created for

601  
00:34:48,980 --> 00:34:46,020  
the love of fade to black

602  
00:34:51,680 --> 00:34:48,990  
the alchemy of masterful roasting and

603  
00:34:55,250 --> 00:34:51,690  
smoking the beans is in every sip of

604  
00:34:58,250 --> 00:34:55,260  
this full-bodied dark Java I need my

605  
00:35:00,590 --> 00:34:58,260  
coffee dog deep with distinct

606  
00:35:03,290 --> 00:35:00,600  
bittersweet chocolate highlights just

607  
00:35:05,720 --> 00:35:03,300  
like the bunker leaning further into the

608  
00:35:09,020 --> 00:35:05,730  
darkness of the roast is fade to black

609  
00:35:10,670 --> 00:35:09,030  
blend from river moon coffee just click

610  
00:35:13,970 --> 00:35:10,680  
on the banner at Jimmy Church radio.com

611  
00:35:19,030 --> 00:35:13,980  
and use the promo code F to B blend for

612  
00:35:21,620 --> 00:35:19,040  
15% off of your order today gobekli tepe

613  
00:35:23,900 --> 00:35:21,630

what can I say about the most popular

614

00:35:26,300 --> 00:35:23,910

tea on the Internet and what a customers

615

00:35:30,500 --> 00:35:26,310

say about life change to eat at get the

616

00:35:33,230 --> 00:35:30,510

tea calm a lot but by federal law we get

617

00:35:35,690 --> 00:35:33,240

the t-dot-com cannot make claims to how

618

00:35:37,700 --> 00:35:35,700

this product can enhance your health we

619

00:35:40,400 --> 00:35:37,710

cannot even post our testimonies without

620

00:35:42,950 --> 00:35:40,410

being in compliance so how do we get

621

00:35:45,320 --> 00:35:42,960

past the hump try our products that get

622

00:35:48,710 --> 00:35:45,330

the tea calm and see for yourself

623

00:35:50,540 --> 00:35:48,720

you can send us a testimony but we just

624

00:35:54,440 --> 00:35:50,550

can't post it bummer

625

00:35:56,120 --> 00:35:54,450

our products are GMO free and organic we

626

00:35:58,490 --> 00:35:56,130

pride ourself in being the best we can

627

00:36:01,580 --> 00:35:58,500

be and we urge you to take charge of

628

00:36:03,440 --> 00:36:01,590

your health or loving your strong and

629

00:36:05,360 --> 00:36:03,450

many of our customers have shared their

630

00:36:06,980 --> 00:36:05,370

successes with friends and family

631

00:36:10,300 --> 00:36:06,990

protect your colon

632

00:36:12,120 --> 00:36:10,310

log on to get the tea calm let's get the

633

00:36:24,180 --> 00:36:12,130

t-dot-com

634

00:36:29,490 --> 00:36:24,190

geneticists agreed fade to black

635

00:36:33,840 --> 00:36:29,500

is not your father's radio show on the

636

00:36:40,200 --> 00:36:33,850

game changer radio network and k GRA the

637

00:36:41,820 --> 00:36:40,210

planet Katy RA this summer tickets and

638

00:36:44,010 --> 00:36:41,830

hotel accommodations to the biggest

639

00:36:46,230 --> 00:36:44,020

conferences autograph books and DVDs

640

00:36:48,240 --> 00:36:46,240

chances to win all-inclusive conference

641

00:36:51,750 --> 00:36:48,250

cruises and private dinners with your

642

00:36:54,510 --> 00:36:51,760

favorite KCRA hosts click the contest to

643

00:36:57,210 --> 00:36:54,520

have at kgr a radio.com for your chance

644

00:36:59,400 --> 00:36:57,220

to win big this summer your contact for

645

00:37:05,790 --> 00:36:59,410

the best alternative talk radio on the

646

00:37:10,210 --> 00:37:08,620

hi this is Rob Reiner from anvil and

647

00:37:12,420 --> 00:37:10,220

you're listening to Jimmy Church

648

00:37:15,370 --> 00:37:12,430

radio.com

649

00:37:31,660 --> 00:37:15,380

what's up what up is that combats and

650

00:37:38,640 --> 00:37:34,940

[Music]

651  
00:37:40,499 --> 00:37:38,650  
all right let's go

652  
00:37:43,529 --> 00:37:40,509  
fade to black I'm here's Jimmy Church

653  
00:37:50,219 --> 00:37:43,539  
you can follow me on Twitter at Jay

654  
00:37:53,640 --> 00:37:50,229  
Church radio simple at JT radio great

655  
00:37:55,950 --> 00:37:53,650  
week here on the show and tonight Terry

656  
00:37:58,789 --> 00:37:55,960  
Lovelace is here waiting for this

657  
00:38:03,479 --> 00:37:58,799  
evening for a very long time

658  
00:38:05,579 --> 00:38:03,489  
author of incident at Devil's Den Terry

659  
00:38:08,700 --> 00:38:05,589  
is lawyer former assistant attorney

660  
00:38:11,880 --> 00:38:08,710  
general Terry was active duty in the Air

661  
00:38:14,940 --> 00:38:11,890  
Force from 1973 to 1979 and trained as a

662  
00:38:17,339 --> 00:38:14,950  
medic and EMT his entire enlistment was

663  
00:38:19,979 --> 00:38:17,349

spent at Whiteman Air Force Base in

664

00:38:21,749 --> 00:38:19,989

western Missouri Terry has a bachelor's

665

00:38:24,749 --> 00:38:21,759

degree in psychology at Park University

666

00:38:27,839 --> 00:38:24,759

and a Juris Doctor from Western Michigan

667

00:38:29,519 --> 00:38:27,849

University and mr. Lovelace was in an

668

00:38:32,130 --> 00:38:29,529

assistant attorney general for the u.s.

669

00:38:36,420 --> 00:38:32,140

territory of American Samoa and the

670

00:38:40,739 --> 00:38:36,430

state of Vermont in 2012 a routine x-ray

671

00:38:44,009 --> 00:38:40,749

of Terry's leg found a bit of metal the

672

00:38:47,459 --> 00:38:44,019

size of a fingernail with two tiny wires

673

00:38:49,499 --> 00:38:47,469

attached what followed were horrific

674

00:38:52,349 --> 00:38:49,509

nightmares spontaneous recall and

675

00:38:54,749 --> 00:38:52,359

intrusive thoughts surrounding a 1977

676

00:38:56,999 --> 00:38:54,759

camping trip that he took with a friend

677

00:38:59,880 --> 00:38:57,009

to Devil's Den State Park in northern

678

00:39:02,160 --> 00:38:59,890

Arkansas his book is called incident at

679

00:39:06,059 --> 00:39:02,170

Devil's Den compelling proof of alien

680

00:39:09,150 --> 00:39:06,069

existence alleged USAF involvement and

681

00:39:11,370 --> 00:39:09,160

an alien implant discovered accidentally

682

00:39:13,529 --> 00:39:11,380

on x-ray and I would like to welcome for

683

00:39:16,289 --> 00:39:13,539

the first time to fade to black mr.

684

00:39:17,609 --> 00:39:16,299

Terry Lovelace esq by the way good

685

00:39:20,729 --> 00:39:17,619

evening Terry how are you

686

00:39:22,739 --> 00:39:20,739

good evening it's nice to be here it's a

687

00:39:26,009 --> 00:39:22,749

pleasure to be here finally well you

688

00:39:27,809 --> 00:39:26,019

know I feel a little intimidated you're

689

00:39:30,089 --> 00:39:27,819

the first assistant attorney general

690

00:39:31,039 --> 00:39:30,099

I've had on the show so I've done

691

00:39:39,479 --> 00:39:31,049

nothing wrong

692

00:39:41,459 --> 00:39:39,489

the thing you're a first-time guest and

693

00:39:42,809 --> 00:39:41,469

we've waited way too many years to get

694

00:39:45,089 --> 00:39:42,819

you on the show we talked about that

695

00:39:47,339 --> 00:39:45,099

earlier but you are a first-time guest

696

00:39:49,829 --> 00:39:47,349

so you get the first-time guests

697

00:39:51,269 --> 00:39:49,839

disclaimer the next time you're on the

698

00:39:52,120 --> 00:39:51,279

show you're not gonna get it but you get

699

00:39:54,400 --> 00:39:52,130

the honor to

700

00:39:56,590 --> 00:39:54,410

which is this it's just you and I

701  
00:39:58,210 --> 00:39:56,600  
sitting on my couch having a

702  
00:40:00,010 --> 00:39:58,220  
conversation as friends and where that

703  
00:40:01,930 --> 00:40:00,020  
conversation starts it starts where it

704  
00:40:02,470 --> 00:40:01,940  
ends it ends but we're gonna end as

705  
00:40:04,420 --> 00:40:02,480  
friends

706  
00:40:10,180 --> 00:40:04,430  
all right simple enough you're ready to

707  
00:40:13,750 --> 00:40:10,190  
go I am now oh man

708  
00:40:18,240 --> 00:40:13,760  
okay I almost want to start at the end

709  
00:40:21,130 --> 00:40:18,250  
and then go back to the beginning

710  
00:40:24,550 --> 00:40:21,140  
okay so let's kind of start there now

711  
00:40:28,510 --> 00:40:24,560  
you have sent us some pretty amazing

712  
00:40:32,170 --> 00:40:28,520  
images of the X rays and some other

713  
00:40:36,520 --> 00:40:32,180

stuff is it okay if we post those yes

714

00:40:39,240 --> 00:40:36,530

please do okay all right so but going to

715

00:40:45,940 --> 00:40:39,250

make more sense if I start actually in

716

00:40:48,340 --> 00:40:45,950

1979 well okay well yeah and we'll do

717

00:40:51,700 --> 00:40:48,350

that but what are what I meant by

718

00:40:56,290 --> 00:40:51,710

starting at the end was that for

719

00:40:58,570 --> 00:40:56,300

somebody like yourself in public service

720

00:41:03,520 --> 00:40:58,580

and certainly you know an Air Force

721

00:41:06,520 --> 00:41:03,530

career and in a career in law you didn't

722

00:41:09,010 --> 00:41:06,530

have to come forward even though you've

723

00:41:11,980 --> 00:41:09,020

had the memories and you've seen the

724

00:41:15,550 --> 00:41:11,990

x-rays you don't need to come forward

725

00:41:16,600 --> 00:41:15,560

you're you're retired life is good you

726

00:41:20,110 --> 00:41:16,610

know what I mean

727

00:41:22,210 --> 00:41:20,120

you didn't have to that's not any

728

00:41:24,670 --> 00:41:22,220

intention coming forward you know I

729

00:41:27,190 --> 00:41:24,680

intended to take this to my grave that's

730

00:41:31,570 --> 00:41:27,200

right and why didn't you as a matter of

731

00:41:35,290 --> 00:41:31,580

fact three years ago three or four years

732

00:41:38,140 --> 00:41:35,300

ago we don't have to discuss how you

733

00:41:41,080 --> 00:41:38,150

know how I was told about your case but

734

00:41:43,870 --> 00:41:41,090

when I was told about you back then you

735

00:41:46,450 --> 00:41:43,880

hadn't come forward yet and you hadn't

736

00:41:49,540 --> 00:41:46,460

made up your mind and I was pushing to

737

00:41:51,760 --> 00:41:49,550

have you come forward and but I

738

00:41:53,230 --> 00:41:51,770

respected your privacy but then you

739

00:41:55,600 --> 00:41:53,240

decided to go ahead and write the book

740

00:41:58,720 --> 00:41:55,610

and come out I'm glad that you did but

741

00:42:01,990 --> 00:41:58,730

what what caused the decision why why

742

00:42:05,990 --> 00:42:02,000

the change you know after 40 years of

743

00:42:12,420 --> 00:42:09,900

angry I felt like you know these things

744

00:42:15,120 --> 00:42:12,430

whatever they are that put their hands

745

00:42:18,620 --> 00:42:15,130

on and put this thing in my leg right I

746

00:42:21,360 --> 00:42:18,630

kept their secret for 40-plus years and

747

00:42:24,750 --> 00:42:21,370

you know this is how they repay me you

748

00:42:28,380 --> 00:42:24,760

know with screaming nightmares and yeah

749

00:42:31,530 --> 00:42:28,390

I just got to the point where I thought

750

00:42:33,600 --> 00:42:31,540

the right thing to do was to disclose it

751  
00:42:35,040 --> 00:42:33,610  
and disclose everything right right

752  
00:42:37,500 --> 00:42:35,050  
right

753  
00:42:39,750 --> 00:42:37,510  
Terry can you do me a favor and I hate

754  
00:42:43,530 --> 00:42:39,760  
to say something like this on the radio

755  
00:42:45,180 --> 00:42:43,540  
but hold your microphones still yes okay

756  
00:42:52,200 --> 00:42:45,190  
yeah just hold it still it's moving

757  
00:42:55,470 --> 00:42:52,210  
around in in your experience in law the

758  
00:42:59,370 --> 00:42:55,480  
evidence that you have now not only

759  
00:43:01,290 --> 00:42:59,380  
through memories and your testimony but

760  
00:43:05,280 --> 00:43:01,300  
you have some physical evidence too is

761  
00:43:10,260 --> 00:43:05,290  
that good enough in court to use as

762  
00:43:12,960 --> 00:43:10,270  
evidence to prove your case I think I

763  
00:43:16,680 --> 00:43:12,970

could I I think if you gave me 12 men

764

00:43:18,360 --> 00:43:16,690

and women on a jury right then I could

765

00:43:20,670 --> 00:43:18,370

that I could present the evidence I

766

00:43:22,950 --> 00:43:20,680

could present the x-rays I could present

767

00:43:28,440 --> 00:43:22,960

the photograph of my niece showing

768

00:43:30,270 --> 00:43:28,450

there's no scar yeah I think I could do

769

00:43:32,910 --> 00:43:30,280

that I'm confident I could do that and I

770

00:43:34,710 --> 00:43:32,920

think I did yeah there's no question

771

00:43:39,030 --> 00:43:34,720

about it the evidence is overwhelming

772

00:43:41,400 --> 00:43:39,040

and and the the book is a great read by

773

00:43:44,100 --> 00:43:41,410

the way it's it's really well written

774

00:43:46,710 --> 00:43:44,110

and I it's highly recommended and we've

775

00:43:49,860 --> 00:43:46,720

got all the links up over to maturity Oh

776

00:43:51,720 --> 00:43:49,870

calm where to go and get the book so

777

00:43:55,230 --> 00:43:51,730

that being said I find that very

778

00:43:57,750 --> 00:43:55,240

interesting because I know that as a

779

00:44:00,540 --> 00:43:57,760

lawyer you were a defense attorney too

780

00:44:03,000 --> 00:44:00,550

as well but you know attorney general

781

00:44:06,750 --> 00:44:03,010

now you're in the process it's ID right

782

00:44:08,760 --> 00:44:06,760

you're prosecuting yeah and so you are

783

00:44:10,680 --> 00:44:08,770

presented with cases all the time but

784

00:44:13,350 --> 00:44:10,690

either have evidence that is strong

785

00:44:15,840 --> 00:44:13,360

enough or not and you are telling people

786

00:44:16,840 --> 00:44:15,850

all the time and we don't have anything

787

00:44:18,760 --> 00:44:16,850

here

788

00:44:20,950 --> 00:44:18,770

when you know that something has

789

00:44:24,340 --> 00:44:20,960

happened and you know but there's not

790

00:44:25,870 --> 00:44:24,350

enough there or you're handed stuff that

791

00:44:27,460 --> 00:44:25,880

has got all the evidence in the world

792

00:44:30,310 --> 00:44:27,470

and you know that you're gonna get your

793

00:44:33,040 --> 00:44:30,320

conviction and you know or not you know

794

00:44:34,510 --> 00:44:33,050

if you're a defense attorney but you are

795

00:44:37,240 --> 00:44:34,520

presented this stuff all the time

796

00:44:38,800 --> 00:44:37,250

and you feel that in your case you've

797

00:44:40,870 --> 00:44:38,810

got all you've got everything that you

798

00:44:44,050 --> 00:44:40,880

would need perfect apps yeah that's a

799

00:44:46,270 --> 00:44:44,060

great observation I'll tell you I 2012

800

00:44:48,490 --> 00:44:46,280

they discovered this thing and and for

801  
00:44:51,310 --> 00:44:48,500  
two years I was I was really in denial

802  
00:44:56,260 --> 00:44:51,320  
about it I just could not come to grips

803  
00:44:58,630 --> 00:44:56,270  
with it and what the tipping point was

804  
00:45:00,930 --> 00:44:58,640  
and people asked what you know how can

805  
00:45:04,900 --> 00:45:00,940  
you remember all this in such detail and

806  
00:45:07,180 --> 00:45:04,910  
the reason is is that when I returned

807  
00:45:08,950 --> 00:45:07,190  
from our camping trip you know we were

808  
00:45:13,480 --> 00:45:08,960  
we were injured and we were under

809  
00:45:15,550 --> 00:45:13,490  
investigation by the OSI and I thought

810  
00:45:18,430 --> 00:45:15,560  
it would be prudent to document

811  
00:45:21,400 --> 00:45:18,440  
everything everything that happened and

812  
00:45:22,930 --> 00:45:21,410  
I did because I thought you know if I'm

813  
00:45:26,460 --> 00:45:22,940

gonna I'm going to be court-martialed

814

00:45:30,100 --> 00:45:26,470

for something I want to have a record

815

00:45:33,190 --> 00:45:30,110

and then afterward when the nightmares

816

00:45:35,620 --> 00:45:33,200

began my wife suggested to me why don't

817

00:45:38,590 --> 00:45:35,630

you keep a journal of these nightmares

818

00:45:41,770 --> 00:45:38,600

and I started doing that and I did that

819

00:45:45,670 --> 00:45:41,780

diligently and it was a replay of all

820

00:45:49,210 --> 00:45:45,680

these horrific memories just played over

821

00:45:52,000 --> 00:45:49,220

and over again but I jotted all that

822

00:45:54,700 --> 00:45:52,010

down those notebooks my wife kept and in

823

00:45:56,410 --> 00:45:54,710

2016 we thought they were lost in 2016

824

00:45:59,470 --> 00:45:56,420

she flew to Michigan to her storage

825

00:46:02,620 --> 00:45:59,480

locker we have there and she found my

826

00:46:06,100 --> 00:46:02,630

notebooks were there and some drawings

827

00:46:09,520 --> 00:46:06,110

that I had made were still there and

828

00:46:11,530 --> 00:46:09,530

back and that's that's what that's what

829

00:46:15,460 --> 00:46:11,540

gave me the evidence that's what gave me

830

00:46:17,920 --> 00:46:15,470

what I needed that was okay

831

00:46:20,890 --> 00:46:17,930

my father graduated from Western

832

00:46:23,080 --> 00:46:20,900

Michigan by the way did he yeah we lived

833

00:46:28,600 --> 00:46:23,090

on the campus there yeah he graduated

834

00:46:30,080 --> 00:46:28,610

and uh I guess it would have been 71 71

835

00:46:33,230 --> 00:46:30,090

where did you go

836

00:46:37,670 --> 00:46:33,240

yeah but I went late in life I went in

837

00:46:39,950 --> 00:46:37,680

1990 oh you went 1990 right at the top

838

00:46:41,900 --> 00:46:39,960

of the hill okay so where the fountains

839

00:46:44,690 --> 00:46:41,910

are right then you know where the clock

840

00:46:48,740 --> 00:46:44,700

is right the fountains there's a road

841

00:46:52,580 --> 00:46:48,750

there that goes up the hill and at the

842

00:46:55,400 --> 00:46:52,590

top of the hill is redwood drive and we

843

00:46:57,770 --> 00:46:55,410

lived on that corner and I so from our

844

00:47:01,880 --> 00:46:57,780

front yard I could look down the hill

845

00:47:03,590 --> 00:47:01,890

into the mirror pool Wow yeah I can see

846

00:47:06,260 --> 00:47:03,600

that my mind's eye yeah I know right

847

00:47:07,910 --> 00:47:06,270

were you yep yep yep yeah yep lived

848

00:47:11,900 --> 00:47:07,920

right there beautiful campus by the way

849

00:47:15,230 --> 00:47:11,910

beautiful beautiful so okay so you

850

00:47:20,270 --> 00:47:15,240

wanted to go to 1979 first and so let's

851  
00:47:24,520 --> 00:47:20,280  
do that why go to 1979 because when I

852  
00:47:30,980 --> 00:47:24,530  
left the Air Force I took up running

853  
00:47:33,200 --> 00:47:30,990  
they called it jogging and they did yes

854  
00:47:34,820 --> 00:47:33,210  
you know you know if you think about it

855  
00:47:37,760 --> 00:47:34,830  
if you look at old pictures and movies

856  
00:47:40,670 --> 00:47:37,770  
you don't see anybody who's running

857  
00:47:42,140 --> 00:47:40,680  
who's not on an an athletic field or

858  
00:47:44,210 --> 00:47:42,150  
running away from something

859  
00:47:49,880 --> 00:47:44,220  
I mean people running out in the street

860  
00:47:52,370 --> 00:47:49,890  
was kind of a new concept so I started

861  
00:47:54,680 --> 00:47:52,380  
running and I noticed when I hit the 2

862  
00:47:57,230 --> 00:47:54,690  
mile mark and my run give or take a

863  
00:47:59,990 --> 00:47:57,240

hundred yards with 50 yards every time

864

00:48:04,070 --> 00:48:00,000

there was a spot on my knee and my right

865

00:48:07,670 --> 00:48:04,080

thigh that would go totally numb Wow and

866

00:48:11,090 --> 00:48:07,680

I could take a pin when I finished my

867

00:48:13,640 --> 00:48:11,100

run and to find the outline it was

868

00:48:17,420 --> 00:48:13,650

circular about the size of a half dollar

869

00:48:20,090 --> 00:48:17,430

and every single time that I did my run

870

00:48:23,030 --> 00:48:20,100

and hit that 2 mile mark that numb spot

871

00:48:25,610 --> 00:48:23,040

I called it would come would come back

872

00:48:27,530 --> 00:48:25,620

and I asked a doctor about it 1980 he's

873

00:48:29,870 --> 00:48:27,540

thinking it doesn't bother you don't

874

00:48:32,240 --> 00:48:29,880

worry about it right so I didn't they

875

00:48:34,760 --> 00:48:32,250

didn't for 40 years but when they took

876

00:48:37,160 --> 00:48:34,770

that x-ray and it didn't hit me until

877

00:48:41,810 --> 00:48:37,170

I'm on the way home and it's like that's

878

00:48:43,710 --> 00:48:41,820

right underneath the numb spot and I

879

00:48:47,790 --> 00:48:43,720

made that connection

880

00:48:51,800 --> 00:48:47,800

well that has to have been in my leg at

881

00:48:58,080 --> 00:48:51,810

least as far back as 1979 right right

882

00:49:00,359 --> 00:48:58,090

you sent us a couple of images of what

883

00:49:04,890 --> 00:49:00,369

you sent us a bunch of the x-rays Rita

884

00:49:07,080 --> 00:49:04,900

is gonna post these and I want the

885

00:49:10,710 --> 00:49:07,090

audience to look at these as we're

886

00:49:14,580 --> 00:49:10,720

discuss we're discussing this when the

887

00:49:16,200 --> 00:49:14,590

doctor looked at the x-ray just like you

888

00:49:18,200 --> 00:49:16,210

being a lawyer when you're looking down

889

00:49:21,150 --> 00:49:18,210

at evidence and you have that aha moment

890

00:49:23,640 --> 00:49:21,160

you may not necessarily discuss it with

891

00:49:25,650 --> 00:49:23,650

your client but your mind gets going

892

00:49:29,070 --> 00:49:25,660

you're putting the puzzle pieces

893

00:49:30,960 --> 00:49:29,080

together what was your doctor's reaction

894

00:49:34,859 --> 00:49:30,970

when you know he's used to looking at

895

00:49:38,040 --> 00:49:34,869

x-rays and looking at stuff and what was

896

00:49:40,410 --> 00:49:38,050

his reaction to the reaction to the

897

00:49:45,510 --> 00:49:40,420

implants was from the radiologist and

898

00:49:48,510 --> 00:49:45,520

the I was in the x-ray room and the tech

899

00:49:50,550 --> 00:49:48,520

took a set of x-rays came out and asked

900

00:49:51,839 --> 00:49:50,560

mr. Lobley should you have a shrapnel

901  
00:49:54,540 --> 00:49:51,849  
wound or something

902  
00:49:56,460 --> 00:49:54,550  
I get my tear at the VA right in a car

903  
00:49:58,020 --> 00:49:56,470  
accident or something that maybe could

904  
00:50:02,370 --> 00:49:58,030  
account for a piece of metal being in

905  
00:50:04,079 --> 00:50:02,380  
your leg and I'm like no never and she

906  
00:50:06,540 --> 00:50:04,089  
was puzzled and she took a couple more

907  
00:50:11,790 --> 00:50:06,550  
films in a couple more and in total she

908  
00:50:13,260 --> 00:50:11,800  
took eight shots of my knee and she said

909  
00:50:15,990 --> 00:50:13,270  
I'm gonna have the radiologist come down

910  
00:50:18,900 --> 00:50:16,000  
and look at these and and he didn't guy

911  
00:50:21,570 --> 00:50:18,910  
came down and he popped popped one up on

912  
00:50:25,349 --> 00:50:21,580  
the view box the first shot the head-on

913  
00:50:27,180 --> 00:50:25,359

shot popped it up on the view box and

914

00:50:29,390 --> 00:50:27,190

then he went over to me and poked me in

915

00:50:32,670 --> 00:50:29,400

the thigh and says it'll be right here

916

00:50:34,620 --> 00:50:32,680

and I said what'll be right here he says

917

00:50:36,089 --> 00:50:34,630

your scar there's a scar gonna be right

918

00:50:39,030 --> 00:50:36,099

here because that's where this thing

919

00:50:43,500 --> 00:50:39,040

entered your leg and said doctor I don't

920

00:50:45,390 --> 00:50:43,510

have a scar ASIS I you know insisted on

921

00:50:47,640 --> 00:50:45,400

examining my knee so I took my pants off

922

00:50:50,040 --> 00:50:47,650

again he looked at my knee he looks kind

923

00:50:51,930 --> 00:50:50,050

of confused he's yeah an intern there

924

00:50:55,079 --> 00:50:51,940

and he says you know get a black light

925

00:50:57,450 --> 00:50:55,089

and she came back with a handheld black

926  
00:51:00,150 --> 00:50:57,460

light and

927  
00:51:02,250 --> 00:51:00,160

killed the overheads and searched every

928  
00:51:06,839 --> 00:51:02,260

inch of my knee every square inch of my

929  
00:51:09,990 --> 00:51:06,849

knee for a scar and there was not there

930  
00:51:13,470 --> 00:51:10,000

is not and I asked him I said doctor how

931  
00:51:16,140 --> 00:51:13,480

often is it that you find a hard object

932  
00:51:19,500 --> 00:51:16,150

embedded in someone's knee and no

933  
00:51:22,980 --> 00:51:19,510

corresponding scar and his answer was

934  
00:51:23,460 --> 00:51:22,990

never never happened before never seen

935  
00:51:27,480 --> 00:51:23,470

it before

936  
00:51:31,050 --> 00:51:27,490

your cat is funny I'm sorry oh I love it

937  
00:51:36,180 --> 00:51:31,060

oh no no it's totally cool as I'm

938  
00:51:37,950 --> 00:51:36,190

looking at these the object was you

939

00:51:39,839 --> 00:51:37,960

described it about the size of a

940

00:51:44,070 --> 00:51:39,849

fingernail

941

00:51:48,210 --> 00:51:44,080

give me some dimensions yes about the

942

00:51:52,740 --> 00:51:48,220

size of a fingernail then I think maybe

943

00:51:56,579 --> 00:51:52,750

paper-thin the two wires I I would love

944

00:52:00,660 --> 00:51:56,589

to know how far up they go but I don't

945

00:52:03,420 --> 00:52:00,670

have a clue and it hit me afterward that

946

00:52:06,329 --> 00:52:03,430

you know where the VA is an entity of

947

00:52:08,579 --> 00:52:06,339

the United States government sure but I

948

00:52:10,890 --> 00:52:08,589

can't complain about the quality of care

949

00:52:14,070 --> 00:52:10,900

I received from them receive good care

950

00:52:17,280 --> 00:52:14,080

from them but I was only able to secure

951  
00:52:20,190 --> 00:52:17,290  
two out of the eight x rays and I know

952  
00:52:22,589 --> 00:52:20,200  
that they took in a film of my leg

953  
00:52:24,030 --> 00:52:22,599  
higher up that's the film I would've

954  
00:52:26,160 --> 00:52:24,040  
loved to have seen because that's the

955  
00:52:33,030 --> 00:52:26,170  
film that I think would have shown where

956  
00:52:37,740 --> 00:52:33,040  
those wires led to now when it comes to

957  
00:52:39,480 --> 00:52:37,750  
implants and you know we all know Derrel

958  
00:52:42,240 --> 00:52:39,490  
Sims and Derrel Sims is a friend of

959  
00:52:44,400 --> 00:52:42,250  
yours and he's you know he's got a

960  
00:52:48,870 --> 00:52:44,410  
collection of them and and others out

961  
00:52:52,260 --> 00:52:48,880  
there I've always wanted that compelling

962  
00:52:55,500 --> 00:52:52,270  
thing it like wires you know something

963  
00:52:59,040 --> 00:52:55,510

that was and yours had those how long

964

00:53:02,130 --> 00:52:59,050

were the two wires well you know they

965

00:53:04,020 --> 00:53:02,140

are as long as as the x-ray allows

966

00:53:06,329 --> 00:53:04,030

that's what I'm saying we don't we don't

967

00:53:10,950 --> 00:53:06,339

know because they end at the top of that

968

00:53:13,770 --> 00:53:10,960

film so there was a film that show

969

00:53:16,440 --> 00:53:13,780

my knee from above that point and and I

970

00:53:17,880 --> 00:53:16,450

don't have it and I would love to have

971

00:53:20,150 --> 00:53:17,890

that because that's the film that would

972

00:53:23,010 --> 00:53:20,160

show how far up those those wires went

973

00:53:28,200 --> 00:53:23,020

absolutely incredible absolutely

974

00:53:39,680 --> 00:53:28,210

incredible and now you had the implant

975

00:53:42,780 --> 00:53:39,690

removed well kind of continued in 2017

976

00:53:47,690 --> 00:53:42,790

and this is this is this is a little

977

00:53:51,990 --> 00:53:47,700

tough to wrap your head around I woke up

978

00:53:54,770 --> 00:53:52,000

and sitting in my living room

979

00:53:58,650 --> 00:53:54,780

sitting bolt upright in my chair and

980

00:54:01,470 --> 00:53:58,660

seated across from me is what I first

981

00:54:06,180 --> 00:54:01,480

took to be an Asian woman about four

982

00:54:10,950 --> 00:54:06,190

feet tall seated on my sofa in a

983

00:54:14,070 --> 00:54:10,960

non-threatening posture and I looked at

984

00:54:18,260 --> 00:54:14,080

her and I refer to her in the book as

985

00:54:22,050 --> 00:54:18,270

Betty and what's interesting is mr. Sims

986

00:54:26,610 --> 00:54:22,060

Betty has been spotted in Houston for

987

00:54:28,890 --> 00:54:26,620

the past 40 years the same entity I drew

988

00:54:31,760 --> 00:54:28,900

a picture of her and it's spot-on to

989

00:54:34,620 --> 00:54:31,770

what he has pictures from other people

990

00:54:41,250 --> 00:54:34,630

and this scent that he sat in my bedroom

991

00:54:43,380 --> 00:54:41,260

I in my living room and I was scared to

992

00:54:48,950 --> 00:54:43,390

death and they communicate

993

00:54:53,370 --> 00:54:48,960

telepathically so my first thought was

994

00:54:58,620 --> 00:54:53,380

my god that wig looks ridiculous that's

995

00:55:01,260 --> 00:54:58,630

you can't control your thoughts and she

996

00:55:02,640 --> 00:55:01,270

fired back into my head immediately I

997

00:55:04,680 --> 00:55:02,650

heard crystal clear

998

00:55:09,810 --> 00:55:04,690

it's the lat it's the same as the last

999

00:55:18,030 --> 00:55:09,820

time and I asked Erin I thought the last

1000

00:55:19,920 --> 00:55:18,040

time went and she said in 1987 and I had

1001  
00:55:24,770 --> 00:55:19,930  
some missing time during a motorcycle

1002  
00:55:31,790 --> 00:55:30,200  
I I was scared to death because I I

1003  
00:55:34,490 --> 00:55:31,800  
thought you know are these am I gonna be

1004  
00:55:37,609 --> 00:55:34,500  
abducted again am I you know I'd have to

1005  
00:55:39,710 --> 00:55:37,619  
go through that torture again and she

1006  
00:55:41,890 --> 00:55:39,720  
immediately fired back and said no you

1007  
00:55:44,750 --> 00:55:41,900  
know you're not gonna be taken tonight

1008  
00:55:46,549 --> 00:55:44,760  
and I I thought you know I wish I could

1009  
00:55:48,140 --> 00:55:46,559  
get a better look at her face and as

1010  
00:55:50,630 --> 00:55:48,150  
soon as I thought that she took her

1011  
00:55:53,329 --> 00:55:50,640  
glasses they had oversized glasses on

1012  
00:55:58,160 --> 00:55:53,339  
and I could see her face and her face

1013  
00:56:04,190 --> 00:55:58,170

was familiar and I knew this woman this

1014

00:56:07,849 --> 00:56:04,200

entity I knew her and I believed that

1015

00:56:11,120 --> 00:56:07,859

this is the same creature entity hybrid

1016

00:56:16,609 --> 00:56:11,130

whatever you want to call her that I met

1017

00:56:19,910 --> 00:56:16,619

as a child and again in 1987 now I don't

1018

00:56:23,450 --> 00:56:19,920

recall her being a part of the 1977

1019

00:56:26,420 --> 00:56:23,460

abduction right and I had no memory of

1020

00:56:26,900 --> 00:56:26,430

the 1987 event other than what she told

1021

00:56:32,299 --> 00:56:26,910

me

1022

00:56:35,960 --> 00:56:32,309

but you knew her I did yeah yeah instant

1023

00:56:39,309 --> 00:56:35,970

recognition I find it very interesting

1024

00:56:45,829 --> 00:56:39,319

and compelling that you are saying her

1025

00:56:49,490 --> 00:56:45,839

so it when you say hybrid but was there

1026  
00:56:54,170 --> 00:56:49,500  
enough there that could she passes human

1027  
00:56:57,410 --> 00:56:54,180  
could she walk down the street yes yes

1028  
00:57:00,980 --> 00:56:57,420  
yeah very oversized glasses she would

1029  
00:57:04,400 --> 00:57:00,990  
appear to be a middle-aged Asian woman

1030  
00:57:06,349 --> 00:57:04,410  
Brian yeah I think she could walk down

1031  
00:57:08,809 --> 00:57:06,359  
the streets of Dallas stand in that

1032  
00:57:11,900 --> 00:57:08,819  
drawer crowd yeah now we're gonna be

1033  
00:57:14,059 --> 00:57:11,910  
headed towards a break and I when we

1034  
00:57:15,620 --> 00:57:14,069  
come back we're gonna go back to 1977

1035  
00:57:17,080 --> 00:57:15,630  
we're gonna talk about Devil's Den and

1036  
00:57:19,630 --> 00:57:17,090  
we're gonna go through all of those

1037  
00:57:21,620 --> 00:57:19,640  
[Music]

1038  
00:57:22,970 --> 00:57:21,630

situations that you went through we're

1039

00:57:25,030 --> 00:57:22,980

gonna do that in just a second but I

1040

00:57:29,420 --> 00:57:25,040

want to stay with her before the break

1041

00:57:33,079 --> 00:57:29,430

were you were you scared or were you

1042

00:57:37,950 --> 00:57:33,089

comfortable you know I was terrified at

1043

00:57:40,470 --> 00:57:37,960

first and then I felt this calm

1044

00:57:42,780 --> 00:57:40,480

Shover me right and I had experienced

1045

00:57:46,500 --> 00:57:42,790

that before I had experienced that back

1046

00:57:48,870 --> 00:57:46,510

in 1977 whenever we first saw this thing

1047

00:57:51,060 --> 00:57:48,880

in the sky and I'll get to that but I

1048

00:57:53,790 --> 00:57:51,070

had this feeling of calm washed over me

1049

00:57:57,030 --> 00:57:53,800

and my wife is asleep in a bedroom just

1050

00:57:59,520 --> 00:57:57,040

down the hall and I think I could yell

1051  
00:58:01,589 --> 00:57:59,530  
for her and I thought you know no they

1052  
00:58:02,960 --> 00:58:01,599  
got that they got that handled too right

1053  
00:58:06,210 --> 00:58:02,970  
they do

1054  
00:58:10,920 --> 00:58:06,220  
so where did that were they was she

1055  
00:58:14,640 --> 00:58:10,930  
there for the implant she was there to

1056  
00:58:19,170 --> 00:58:14,650  
ask me not to write the book and to talk

1057  
00:58:21,900 --> 00:58:19,180  
publicly and I said what in the world

1058  
00:58:23,790 --> 00:58:21,910  
Who am I what makes my story any

1059  
00:58:27,000 --> 00:58:23,800  
different from anybody else there are

1060  
00:58:28,560 --> 00:58:27,010  
hundred books out there of people that

1061  
00:58:34,970 --> 00:58:28,570  
have experienced the same thing that

1062  
00:58:43,890 --> 00:58:40,890  
her hosts she refers to aliens as her

1063  
00:58:44,880 --> 00:58:43,900

hosts no I don't know why but that's the

1064

00:58:48,359 --> 00:58:44,890

word she used

1065

00:58:50,310 --> 00:58:48,369

it's an ADD word I mean it could be you

1066

00:58:53,700 --> 00:58:50,320

know like a host welcoming a dinner

1067

00:58:56,940 --> 00:58:53,710

party it could be a parasitic

1068

00:59:00,690 --> 00:58:56,950

relationship but she referred to the

1069

00:59:03,030 --> 00:59:00,700

aliens as her host and she said if you

1070

00:59:04,620 --> 00:59:03,040

write this book and continue to speak

1071

00:59:07,740 --> 00:59:04,630

they're going to come back and retrieve

1072

00:59:10,920 --> 00:59:07,750

these things from your legs and I said

1073

00:59:11,510 --> 00:59:10,930

legs I had no idea I had one in my left

1074

00:59:15,990 --> 00:59:11,520

leg

1075

00:59:19,020 --> 00:59:16,000

and I thought when you communicate

1076  
00:59:19,770 --> 00:59:19,030  
telepathically you cannot cannot control

1077  
00:59:23,910 --> 00:59:19,780  
your thought

1078  
00:59:29,040 --> 00:59:23,920  
no because and before I can finish a

1079  
00:59:34,290 --> 00:59:29,050  
thought she would answer it's amazing do

1080  
00:59:36,870 --> 00:59:34,300  
you say amazing I say creepy I mean

1081  
00:59:38,430 --> 00:59:36,880  
because you're naked right that's it you

1082  
00:59:40,470 --> 00:59:38,440  
can't control your thoughts and

1083  
00:59:43,770 --> 00:59:40,480  
whatever's gonna go through your mind

1084  
00:59:46,020 --> 00:59:43,780  
everybody knows and you know I asked her

1085  
00:59:47,940 --> 00:59:46,030  
that I addressed that issue of privacy I

1086  
00:59:50,480 --> 00:59:47,950  
said I'm not used to having my thoughts

1087  
00:59:52,280 --> 00:59:50,490  
open right and she said

1088  
00:59:54,980 --> 00:59:52,290

just try it here you can keep them

1089

01:00:01,150 --> 00:59:54,990

private if you try now I think she said

1090

01:00:04,220 --> 01:00:01,160

that just to placate me yeah if if if

1091

01:00:06,380 --> 01:00:04,230

everybody had telepathy could you

1092

01:00:10,190 --> 01:00:06,390

imagine going into a restaurant how

1093

01:00:12,859 --> 01:00:10,200

noisy that would be right in order to

1094

01:00:17,170 --> 01:00:12,869

mean or a rock concert you know the

1095

01:00:21,230 --> 01:00:17,180

shopping mall some crowded area or work

1096

01:00:24,040 --> 01:00:21,240

you know yeah I I don't know so there

1097

01:00:27,710 --> 01:00:24,050

must be a way to block it out I guess

1098

01:00:29,660 --> 01:00:27,720

but you know you you would ask I was

1099

01:00:32,030 --> 01:00:29,670

gonna say about the implants I had to

1100

01:00:34,910 --> 01:00:32,040

thought about the implants I said you

1101

01:00:36,830 --> 01:00:34,920

know these things in my leg my god yeah

1102

01:00:38,770 --> 01:00:36,840

I thought crossed my mind how many

1103

01:00:41,780 --> 01:00:38,780

people have you put these things in and

1104

01:00:44,240 --> 01:00:41,790

and her answer just blew me away she

1105

01:00:48,230 --> 01:00:44,250

said many thousands over three

1106

01:00:50,750 --> 01:00:48,240

generations many thousands over at least

1107

01:00:55,700 --> 01:00:50,760

well that's a big number but she could

1108

01:00:57,710 --> 01:00:55,710

have said everybody she could have said

1109

01:01:00,800 --> 01:00:57,720

everybody let's take a break right here

1110

01:01:03,800 --> 01:01:00,810

Terry and when we come back we're gonna

1111

01:01:07,820 --> 01:01:03,810

go back to 1977 we're gonna start there

1112

01:01:09,800 --> 01:01:07,830

why Devil's Den and Devil's Den there's

1113

01:01:11,810 --> 01:01:09,810

been a lot of things going on up there

1114

01:01:13,849 --> 01:01:11,820

over the years too as well well we'll

1115

01:01:16,690 --> 01:01:13,859

address all of that our guest tonight

1116

01:01:19,460 --> 01:01:16,700

Terry Lovelace we're discussing his book

1117

01:01:22,040 --> 01:01:19,470

incident at Devil's Den compelling proof

1118

01:01:24,140 --> 01:01:22,050

of alien existence this is fade to black

1119

01:01:27,890 --> 01:01:24,150

I'm yours Jimmy Church on the game

1120

01:01:30,860 --> 01:01:27,900

changer network and kg RA the planet

1121

01:01:30,870 --> 01:01:47,560

[Music]

1122

01:01:51,560 --> 01:01:49,640

this is fade to black

1123

01:01:55,250 --> 01:01:51,570

with Jimmy Church on the game changer

1124

01:01:59,690 --> 01:01:55,260

radio network and kgr a the global radio

1125

01:02:02,570 --> 01:01:59,700

alliance this is kg are a digital

1126  
01:02:05,960 --> 01:02:02,580  
broadcasting station Salt Lake City Utah

1127  
01:02:08,090 --> 01:02:05,970  
Van Buren Arkansas does your basement or

1128  
01:02:09,860 --> 01:02:08,100  
crawl space have a damp musty smell well

1129  
01:02:12,020 --> 01:02:09,870  
watch out that's a sign of too much

1130  
01:02:13,850 --> 01:02:12,030  
moisture and not enough ventilation and

1131  
01:02:15,980 --> 01:02:13,860  
that can mean increased mold growth and

1132  
01:02:18,230 --> 01:02:15,990  
the build-up of harmful toxins and gases

1133  
01:02:20,390 --> 01:02:18,240  
don't bother with a dehumidifier it just

1134  
01:02:22,190 --> 01:02:20,400  
circulates the same unhealthy air now

1135  
01:02:24,080 --> 01:02:22,200  
there's a better way to remove these

1136  
01:02:26,450 --> 01:02:24,090  
dangers and odors it's with the

1137  
01:02:28,250 --> 01:02:26,460  
computerized wave moisture control unit

1138  
01:02:29,900 --> 01:02:28,260

that reduces moisture and expels

1139

01:02:31,880 --> 01:02:29,910

pollutants we replaced our old

1140

01:02:34,160 --> 01:02:31,890

dehumidifier with the wave unit and in

1141

01:02:36,560 --> 01:02:34,170

only three weeks our basement is dry and

1142

01:02:38,510 --> 01:02:36,570

the musty smell is gone wave units

1143

01:02:40,970 --> 01:02:38,520

require no maintenance no buckets of

1144

01:02:42,860 --> 01:02:40,980

water or filters and costs only pennies

1145

01:02:44,660 --> 01:02:42,870

a day to run breathe better live

1146

01:02:47,090 --> 01:02:44,670

healthier with an affordable no

1147

01:02:49,430 --> 01:02:47,100

maintenance wave unit call eight eight

1148

01:02:52,760 --> 01:02:49,440

eight seven one seven wait eight eight

1149

01:03:00,029 --> 01:02:52,770

eight seven one seven wave or visit dry

1150

01:03:11,589 --> 01:03:01,350

own solutions

1151

01:03:16,099 --> 01:03:14,240

hi this is Ray sobs here reppin the

1152

01:03:19,099 --> 01:03:16,109

planet and you're listening to my good

1153

01:03:21,650 --> 01:03:19,109

friend Jimmy Church fade to black

1154

01:03:26,210 --> 01:03:21,660

on the GameChanger network and the kgr a

1155

01:03:28,370 --> 01:03:26,220

digital broadcast station this is Toby

1156

01:03:52,040 --> 01:03:28,380

Kebbell you're listening to Jimmy Church

1157

01:03:55,430 --> 01:03:52,050

radio calm ancient life oil life

1158

01:03:58,099 --> 01:03:55,440

changing the real oil CBD is truly

1159

01:04:00,410 --> 01:03:58,109

ancient life oil from the source this

1160

01:04:03,410 --> 01:04:00,420

oil has no psychoactive effect and is

1161

01:04:05,839 --> 01:04:03,420

also legal in all 50 states when you're

1162

01:04:08,210 --> 01:04:05,849

healthy you're happy the truth about

1163

01:04:11,420 --> 01:04:08,220

this wonderful plant is that it wants to

1164

01:04:14,569 --> 01:04:11,430

give back to mankind life longevity and

1165

01:04:17,359 --> 01:04:14,579

happiness ancient life oil are golden

1166

01:04:19,730 --> 01:04:17,369

gray all organic non-gmo and infused

1167

01:04:22,490 --> 01:04:19,740

with high-quality liquid coconut oil

1168

01:04:25,849 --> 01:04:22,500

it's simple just go to ancient life oil

1169

01:04:29,720 --> 01:04:25,859

dot-com today that's ancient life oil

1170

01:04:32,450 --> 01:04:29,730

dot-com the best purest organic and

1171

01:04:35,299 --> 01:04:32,460

non-gmo CBD in the world

1172

01:04:36,440 --> 01:04:35,309

Gobekli Tepe the statements made

1173

01:04:37,430 --> 01:04:36,450

regarding these products have not been

1174

01:04:38,599 --> 01:04:37,440

evaluated by the Food and Drug

1175

01:04:40,010 --> 01:04:38,609

Administration these products are not

1176

01:04:41,780 --> 01:04:40,020

intended to diagnose treat cure or

1177

01:04:43,160 --> 01:04:41,790

prevent any disease please consult your

1178

01:04:44,299 --> 01:04:43,170

health care professional about potential

1179

01:04:46,400 --> 01:04:44,309

interactions or other possible

1180

01:04:48,140 --> 01:04:46,410

complications before using any product

1181

01:04:49,760 --> 01:04:48,150

this is Micah Hanks of the graylien

1182

01:04:51,230 --> 01:04:49,770

report and you're listening to Jimmy

1183

01:04:52,700 --> 01:04:51,240

church on fade to black

1184

01:04:55,670 --> 01:04:52,710

across the globe on the GameChanger

1185

01:04:57,230 --> 01:04:55,680

radio network and the one and only kgr a

1186

01:05:01,460 --> 01:04:57,240

radio the planet

1187

01:05:01,730 --> 01:05:01,470

[Music]

1188

01:05:17,320 --> 01:05:01,740

[Applause]

1189

01:05:19,460 --> 01:05:17,330

[Music]

1190

01:05:21,350 --> 01:05:19,470

welcome back fade to black I'm here

1191

01:05:25,160 --> 01:05:21,360

signature I guess tonight

1192

01:05:27,530 --> 01:05:25,170

Terry Lovelace talking about his book it

1193

01:05:29,600 --> 01:05:27,540

is called incident at Devil's Den

1194

01:05:31,310 --> 01:05:29,610

compelling proof of alien existence

1195

01:05:33,920 --> 01:05:31,320

alleged the United States Air Force

1196

01:05:37,700 --> 01:05:33,930

involvement and then alien implant

1197

01:05:40,420 --> 01:05:37,710

discovered accidentally on x-ray Terry

1198

01:05:44,840 --> 01:05:40,430

is an attorney and former attorney

1199

01:05:46,880 --> 01:05:44,850

general assistant attorney general how

1200

01:05:48,800 --> 01:05:46,890

long were you at the assistant attorney

1201

01:05:54,320 --> 01:05:48,810

general for the state of Vermont

1202

01:05:56,360 --> 01:05:54,330

Terry five years five years but that's

1203

01:05:58,490 --> 01:05:56,370

that's a pretty intense gig you know

1204

01:06:02,210 --> 01:05:58,500

I don't know how much action goes down

1205

01:06:04,880 --> 01:06:02,220

in Vermont but nonetheless yeah you know

1206

01:06:07,160 --> 01:06:04,890

it it was and you know I had an

1207

01:06:09,770 --> 01:06:07,170

opportunity to retire early and I had

1208

01:06:12,110 --> 01:06:09,780

some heart problems and I thought you

1209

01:06:16,100 --> 01:06:12,120

know I'm gonna do this I'm gonna retire

1210

01:06:19,070 --> 01:06:16,110

and it was the right decision i watch

1211

01:06:21,020 --> 01:06:19,080

the TV show billions right it's it's

1212

01:06:24,290 --> 01:06:21,030

pretty cool and they had the season

1213

01:06:26,780 --> 01:06:24,300

finale last night but it's all about the

1214

01:06:29,690 --> 01:06:26,790

AG the assistant AG the Southern

1215

01:06:32,630 --> 01:06:29,700

District Manhattan right I gotta tell

1216

01:06:35,990 --> 01:06:32,640

you that's that's about as an intense of

1217

01:06:38,780 --> 01:06:36,000

a gig as anyone could encounter in it

1218

01:06:41,780 --> 01:06:38,790

you know at the federal level like that

1219

01:06:46,580 --> 01:06:41,790

lots of pressure and for you

1220

01:06:52,150 --> 01:06:46,590

if-if-if another assistant AG came in

1221

01:06:55,670 --> 01:06:52,160

and said to you a story similar to yours

1222

01:06:59,150 --> 01:06:55,680

what would you think I mean this person

1223

01:07:01,490 --> 01:06:59,160

is crazy or did you have an open mind

1224

01:07:03,380 --> 01:07:01,500

and and you would sit down and listen to

1225

01:07:06,830 --> 01:07:03,390

somebody with an experience like this I

1226  
01:07:11,570 --> 01:07:06,840  
wouldn't believe a word out of my office

1227  
01:07:13,220 --> 01:07:11,580  
right right right happened to me I mean

1228  
01:07:15,320 --> 01:07:13,230  
I can understand why people were

1229  
01:07:18,290 --> 01:07:15,330  
skeptical I would be skeptical if it

1230  
01:07:21,620 --> 01:07:18,300  
hadn't happened to me right but it did

1231  
01:07:26,870 --> 01:07:21,630  
now why Devil's Den let's go back to

1232  
01:07:30,560 --> 01:07:26,880  
1977 how old were you in 77 I was 22

1233  
01:07:33,860 --> 01:07:30,570  
years old in the Air Force yes you're in

1234  
01:07:37,610 --> 01:07:33,870  
the air force and why did you guys pick

1235  
01:07:41,060 --> 01:07:37,620  
Devil's Den at the time I was working

1236  
01:07:42,680 --> 01:07:41,070  
with I was working in the emergency room

1237  
01:07:45,320 --> 01:07:42,690  
with a good friend of mine we worked the

1238  
01:07:49,460 --> 01:07:45,330

night shift Oh three and a half years or

1239

01:07:52,580 --> 01:07:49,470

so driving an ambulance together and we

1240

01:07:54,470 --> 01:07:52,590

were a team and over the time we worked

1241

01:07:56,960 --> 01:07:54,480

together we became friends and

1242

01:08:00,110 --> 01:07:56,970

socialized I refer to him as Tobias in

1243

01:08:02,630 --> 01:08:00,120

the book right and we became you know

1244

01:08:05,060 --> 01:08:02,640

good good friends we socialized barbecue

1245

01:08:09,320 --> 01:08:05,070

you know play cards his wife knew my

1246

01:08:12,380 --> 01:08:09,330

wife etc and one day he came to me in

1247

01:08:16,090 --> 01:08:12,390

the spring of 77 and said hey man I got

1248

01:08:18,860 --> 01:08:16,100

an idea let's go camping I said what you

1249

01:08:20,630 --> 01:08:18,870

nuts Toby we're City boys I mean you

1250

01:08:22,640 --> 01:08:20,640

know I grew up in st. Louis you grew up

1251

01:08:26,360 --> 01:08:22,650

in Flint what do we know about camping

1252

01:08:29,630 --> 01:08:26,370

right and he knew that I was an amateur

1253

01:08:33,140 --> 01:08:29,640

photographer edible black and white

1254

01:08:36,320 --> 01:08:33,150

darkroom set up in my home and I love to

1255

01:08:40,550 --> 01:08:36,330

take photographs of eagles and wildlife

1256

01:08:42,290 --> 01:08:40,560

and you know within 30 minutes within an

1257

01:08:45,440 --> 01:08:42,300

hour of Whiteman Air Force Base there

1258

01:08:47,810 --> 01:08:45,450

are a half a dozen beautiful parks but

1259

01:08:50,990 --> 01:08:47,820

Toby was insistent he said man this is

1260

01:08:52,610 --> 01:08:51,000

the place we have to go and I'm like you

1261

01:08:54,860 --> 01:08:52,620

know told me it's a long way to go why

1262

01:08:59,360 --> 01:08:54,870

why why go down there and he says just

1263

01:09:02,780 --> 01:08:59,370

just think about it and I did

1264

01:09:05,240 --> 01:09:02,790

and the thought of it I was dismissive

1265

01:09:08,000 --> 01:09:05,250

of it at first and in 48 hours something

1266

01:09:13,390 --> 01:09:08,010

well maybe it might be fun and in it's

1267

01:09:19,849 --> 01:09:13,400

72 hours I'm like yeah I want to go well

1268

01:09:23,329 --> 01:09:19,859

it was a compulsion we felt compelled to

1269

01:09:27,680 --> 01:09:23,339

go it reminds me of Dreyfuss in Close

1270

01:09:30,800 --> 01:09:27,690

Encounters right yeah yeah so you guys

1271

01:09:34,720 --> 01:09:30,810

get camping gear and you head to Devil's

1272

01:09:40,300 --> 01:09:34,730

Den we get camping gear we drive south

1273

01:09:43,970 --> 01:09:40,310

across the border and there's a

1274

01:09:45,519 --> 01:09:43,980

campground and Toby's like you know

1275

01:09:49,130 --> 01:09:45,529

we don't want to stay at a campground

1276

01:09:49,910 --> 01:09:49,140

now we're supposed to do it's the nine

1277

01:09:52,220 --> 01:09:49,920

and Isis

1278

01:09:53,599 --> 01:09:52,230

let's have a wilderness adventure where

1279

01:09:55,070 --> 01:09:53,609

we are we've never been camping in our

1280

01:09:57,530 --> 01:09:55,080

life and he's talking about wilderness

1281

01:09:59,780 --> 01:09:57,540

adventure I'm all for it

1282

01:10:02,479 --> 01:09:59,790

he's like let's find a nice place with

1283

01:10:04,820 --> 01:10:02,489

some high ground with nobody around us

1284

01:10:06,860 --> 01:10:04,830

you can photograph Eagles he was an

1285

01:10:09,500 --> 01:10:06,870

amateur astronomer he was told he was

1286

01:10:14,479 --> 01:10:09,510

just fixated he lived to watch the night

1287

01:10:17,830 --> 01:10:14,489

sky and he said you know I can star

1288

01:10:20,390 --> 01:10:17,840

watch you can take some photographs and

1289

01:10:22,310 --> 01:10:20,400

you know who knows maybe we'll enjoy it

1290

01:10:25,160 --> 01:10:22,320

we'll bring our wives for the next trip

1291

01:10:31,820 --> 01:10:25,170

and Toby just sold me on the idea and

1292

01:10:34,550 --> 01:10:31,830

see it became an obsession to grow so we

1293

01:10:38,000 --> 01:10:34,560

we got there we drove down and got there

1294

01:10:39,890 --> 01:10:38,010

and we skirted the park rangers we

1295

01:10:44,150 --> 01:10:39,900

stopped by the visitors center so Toby

1296

01:10:45,830 --> 01:10:44,160

could snag a little map of the park but

1297

01:10:48,320 --> 01:10:45,840

you know he almost didn't need it it was

1298

01:10:50,990 --> 01:10:48,330

like he knew where to go I mean in

1299

01:10:54,650 --> 01:10:51,000

retrospect looking back at it after he a

1300

01:10:57,200 --> 01:10:54,660

year or two it was an odd series of

1301

01:11:01,130 --> 01:10:57,210

events but he he knew where to go I

1302

01:11:02,570 --> 01:11:01,140

swear to God and we we went to a part we

1303

01:11:06,170 --> 01:11:02,580

went to a part of the park with a road

1304

01:11:08,960 --> 01:11:06,180

degraded from pavement to gravel to just

1305

01:11:12,920 --> 01:11:08,970

ruts and into a chain across the road

1306

01:11:15,560 --> 01:11:12,930

and Toby hopped out the chain had just

1307

01:11:17,870 --> 01:11:15,570

left on a link are draped around the

1308

01:11:20,630 --> 01:11:17,880

post so he just lifted it up dropped it

1309

01:11:21,770 --> 01:11:20,640

and we drove on through and boy we felt

1310

01:11:26,360 --> 01:11:21,780

terrific

1311

01:11:28,520 --> 01:11:26,370

and we felt on top of the world and Toby

1312

01:11:32,390 --> 01:11:28,530

made a note you get to a bank envelope

1313

01:11:33,080 --> 01:11:32,400

and a pencil and kept a map of where we

1314

01:11:35,570 --> 01:11:33,090

were going

1315

01:11:37,460 --> 01:11:35,580

which we didn't know I'm like not

1316

01:11:40,700 --> 01:11:37,470

valuable that would be in just a little

1317

01:11:42,530 --> 01:11:40,710

while but he was always the Navigator

1318

01:11:44,300 --> 01:11:42,540

when we drove an ambulance I I had no

1319

01:11:48,560 --> 01:11:44,310

sense of direction his sense of

1320

01:11:51,770 --> 01:11:48,570

direction was unerring and he he led us

1321

01:11:54,170 --> 01:11:51,780

up to we were going in our steep grade

1322

01:11:56,979 --> 01:11:54,180

upward and we crested the top of this

1323

01:12:00,459 --> 01:11:56,989

hill and here is this I call it a meadow

1324

01:12:04,060 --> 01:12:00,469

and there were late blooming wildflowers

1325

01:12:08,319 --> 01:12:04,070

and grass and it was just beautiful and

1326

01:12:10,750 --> 01:12:08,329

it was an ideal place to probably

1327

01:12:11,410 --> 01:12:10,760

photograph Eagles and scenery it was

1328

01:12:14,529 --> 01:12:11,420

gorgeous

1329

01:12:16,689 --> 01:12:14,539

I felt OB I said this is great you know

1330

01:12:19,029 --> 01:12:16,699

what's I wanted to set up camp right in

1331

01:12:21,250 --> 01:12:19,039

the middle of the meadow and he's like

1332

01:12:23,410 --> 01:12:21,260

no no no we can't do that don't do set

1333

01:12:26,649 --> 01:12:23,420

up over here by the edge of the tree

1334

01:12:30,850 --> 01:12:26,659

line and we argued about it he was

1335

01:12:33,879 --> 01:12:30,860

insistent and that would be the reason

1336

01:12:36,100 --> 01:12:33,889

for that would come out so so later so

1337

01:12:39,700 --> 01:12:36,110

we instead of staying in the matter we

1338

01:12:43,600 --> 01:12:39,710

stayed back along the tree line and we

1339

01:12:47,049 --> 01:12:43,610

went Toby wanted to set up camp right

1340

01:12:49,000 --> 01:12:47,059

away and I said no no no I want to take

1341

01:12:51,669 --> 01:12:49,010

a hike I want to stretch my legs a

1342

01:12:53,140 --> 01:12:51,679

little bit so we took a hike and we

1343

01:12:56,459 --> 01:12:53,150

walked and we looked around a little bit

1344

01:12:59,350 --> 01:12:56,469

and there was a limestone Bluff there

1345

01:13:02,470 --> 01:12:59,360

that we got to we did about three or

1346

01:13:06,489 --> 01:13:02,480

four mile hike laid down in this Bluff

1347

01:13:10,270 --> 01:13:06,499

and both of us fell asleep which was

1348

01:13:12,669 --> 01:13:10,280

kind of crazy because I was tired from

1349

01:13:13,839 --> 01:13:12,679

the drive but I wasn't sleepy I

1350

01:13:16,899 --> 01:13:13,849

shouldn't have been drowsy

1351

01:13:19,060 --> 01:13:16,909

mm-hmm but we slept for a couple hours

1352

01:13:20,830 --> 01:13:19,070

and woke up and realized hey we better

1353

01:13:23,609 --> 01:13:20,840

get back and set up camp before it gets

1354

01:13:26,200 --> 01:13:23,619

dark out here or we're lost in the woods

1355

01:13:31,000 --> 01:13:26,210

so we hustle when we get back we set up

1356

01:13:33,459 --> 01:13:31,010

a camp and you know we could get little

1357

01:13:35,979 --> 01:13:33,469

three-man tent put up I had a fire put

1358

01:13:39,160 --> 01:13:35,989

together and we're laying around in

1359

01:13:40,810 --> 01:13:39,170

these air mattresses and I'm thinking

1360

01:13:44,500 --> 01:13:40,820

remember I say in the Toby you know this

1361

01:13:46,419 --> 01:13:44,510

must be the lure of camping you know we

1362

01:13:51,970 --> 01:13:46,429

roasted some hot dogs and it was nice

1363

01:13:54,129 --> 01:13:51,980

and I noticed that the forest in back of

1364

01:13:57,669 --> 01:13:54,139

us had been loud there had been like

1365

01:14:00,239 --> 01:13:57,679

tree frogs and crickets and all the

1366

01:14:06,910 --> 01:14:00,249

night noises you hear in forest life

1367

01:14:08,950 --> 01:14:06,920

yeah and that almost all stopped and and

1368

01:14:10,339 --> 01:14:08,960

then only stopped it was called there

1369

01:14:13,550 --> 01:14:10,349

was no breeze even

1370

01:14:15,649 --> 01:14:13,560

it's a Toby you know the crickets you

1371

01:14:17,959 --> 01:14:15,659

know word with the crickets in the tree

1372

01:14:19,520 --> 01:14:17,969

frogs going you know what what and he's

1373

01:14:21,530 --> 01:14:19,530

like nah don't worry about it it's just

1374

01:14:22,790 --> 01:14:21,540

look we're laughing he cut now he says

1375

01:14:26,709 --> 01:14:22,800

just give him a while they'll be back

1376

01:14:31,430 --> 01:14:26,719

he'll come back but it left me uneasy

1377

01:14:34,640 --> 01:14:31,440

and they change the subject and we're

1378

01:14:37,490 --> 01:14:34,650

just we're just chatting and Toby jerks

1379

01:14:40,370 --> 01:14:37,500

his head to the left and he's staring at

1380

01:14:43,819 --> 01:14:40,380

something and he asked me says hey were

1381

01:14:46,010 --> 01:14:43,829

those there before and like what were

1382

01:14:49,339 --> 01:14:46,020

you talking about it and he points to

1383

01:14:53,479 --> 01:14:49,349

the western sky alone horizon and there

1384

01:14:57,500 --> 01:14:53,489

are three stars in the perfect little

1385

01:14:59,450 --> 01:14:57,510

triangle and you're just about there all

1386

01:15:02,870 --> 01:14:59,460

the same brightness they are just about

1387

01:15:05,209 --> 01:15:02,880

as bright as the North Star but they're

1388

01:15:07,640 --> 01:15:05,219

sitting low in the horizon where it

1389

01:15:09,979 --> 01:15:07,650

could have been and we were debating

1390

01:15:12,010 --> 01:15:09,989

where these these couldn't be aircraft

1391

01:15:15,260 --> 01:15:12,020

lights we knew a little body aircraft

1392

01:15:18,740 --> 01:15:15,270

nothing in that configuration and while

1393

01:15:22,459 --> 01:15:18,750

we're debating this it moves and it

1394

01:15:25,129 --> 01:15:22,469

turns like it's on an axis and that's

1395

01:15:30,879 --> 01:15:25,139

about a three quarter turn and we are

1396

01:15:34,760 --> 01:15:30,889

like whoa we're all struck so it spins

1397

01:15:39,530 --> 01:15:34,770

from the center all three just just

1398

01:15:43,430 --> 01:15:39,540

rotate rotate in unison wow-whee and

1399

01:15:46,040 --> 01:15:43,440

then it started to climb and we were I

1400

01:15:48,550 --> 01:15:46,050

said Toby if this is three independent

1401  
01:15:53,149 --> 01:15:48,560  
lights somebody is choreographed just

1402  
01:15:55,780 --> 01:15:53,159  
beautifully every single object and he

1403  
01:15:58,729 --> 01:15:55,790  
agreed with me and we we watched it and

1404  
01:16:01,069 --> 01:15:58,739  
as it went up in the sky the higher it

1405  
01:16:03,470 --> 01:16:01,079  
got the bigger it got and the three

1406  
01:16:07,640 --> 01:16:03,480  
points the lights just expanded and it

1407  
01:16:10,069 --> 01:16:07,650  
just it grew this the stars all remained

1408  
01:16:14,300 --> 01:16:10,079  
equidistant to one another but it got

1409  
01:16:16,729 --> 01:16:14,310  
bigger and Toby noticed that inside the

1410  
01:16:19,490 --> 01:16:16,739  
triangle was much darker it was jet

1411  
01:16:24,170 --> 01:16:19,500  
black yeah you talked about that in the

1412  
01:16:25,820 --> 01:16:24,180  
book that as it appeared to be solid you

1413  
01:16:28,280 --> 01:16:25,830

thought it was three independent lights

1414

01:16:30,020 --> 01:16:28,290

or whatever but now it's passing in

1415

01:16:33,320 --> 01:16:30,030

front of stars and it's blocking out the

1416

01:16:38,120 --> 01:16:33,330

stars so now you realize that this is a

1417

01:16:42,260 --> 01:16:38,130

solid object exactly exactly and this is

1418

01:16:46,970 --> 01:16:42,270

the point where I went from feeling

1419

01:16:52,690 --> 01:16:46,980

uneasy about this the silence to calm

1420

01:16:55,100 --> 01:16:52,700

and I felt this calm wash over me and I

1421

01:16:58,010 --> 01:16:55,110

maybe I remember I asked Toby I said

1422

01:17:01,250 --> 01:16:58,020

Toby are you afraid he's like no I'm and

1423

01:17:01,990 --> 01:17:01,260

I'm not afraid are you afraid no thanks

1424

01:17:06,590 --> 01:17:02,000

good

1425

01:17:10,070 --> 01:17:06,600

and I'm like Toby you know you're the

1426

01:17:13,460 --> 01:17:10,080

astronomer well what is that thing and

1427

01:17:17,990 --> 01:17:13,470

he never answered me and it got bigger

1428

01:17:24,980 --> 01:17:18,000

and bigger and Jimmy it was enormous

1429

01:17:30,680 --> 01:17:24,990

I can't I did a drawing to scale tried

1430

01:17:34,580 --> 01:17:30,690

to do it to scale this thing yeah it was

1431

01:17:38,060 --> 01:17:34,590

parked about 3,000 feet

1432

01:17:42,320 --> 01:17:38,070

I'm guessing overhead and I would guess

1433

01:17:43,660 --> 01:17:42,330

that each leg of the triangle was a city

1434

01:17:49,340 --> 01:17:43,670

block in length

1435

01:17:52,820 --> 01:17:49,350

and it was easily five stories tall and

1436

01:17:56,620 --> 01:17:52,830

on each point there was a light panel

1437

01:18:01,190 --> 01:17:56,630

that ran from the bottom to the top and

1438

01:18:03,620 --> 01:18:01,200

there were were lights that's where the

1439

01:18:06,380 --> 01:18:03,630

and I remember these lights would run up

1440

01:18:07,790 --> 01:18:06,390

and down that light bar and I remember

1441

01:18:10,010 --> 01:18:07,800

thinking that's what must give the

1442

01:18:13,790 --> 01:18:10,020

illusion of a star twinkling when it's

1443

01:18:15,740 --> 01:18:13,800

up high in the sky but we're sitting

1444

01:18:18,500 --> 01:18:15,750

there on his air mattresses it's 3,000

1445

01:18:20,810 --> 01:18:18,510

feet over our heads and we are almost to

1446

01:18:24,830 --> 01:18:20,820

the point of disinterested we are

1447

01:18:27,530 --> 01:18:24,840

absolutely near apathetic and we're

1448

01:18:30,620 --> 01:18:27,540

laying there and and just watching this

1449

01:18:33,590 --> 01:18:30,630

thing and Toby has the flashlight in

1450

01:18:36,800 --> 01:18:33,600

this hand and he said something like I'm

1451

01:18:37,379 --> 01:18:36,810

gonna signal this thing I was going to

1452

01:18:39,779 --> 01:18:37,389

grab it from

1453

01:18:41,580 --> 01:18:39,789

him but I was her quick enough and he

1454

01:18:44,009 --> 01:18:41,590

turned it on a couple times and shined

1455

01:18:48,060 --> 01:18:44,019

it right in the middle of this thing and

1456

01:18:51,209 --> 01:18:48,070

as soon as he did from the center of

1457

01:18:53,040 --> 01:18:51,219

this triangle came a beam of light and

1458

01:18:55,649 --> 01:18:53,050

it just appeared like it just like

1459

01:18:57,899 --> 01:18:55,659

someone flipped the switch and it was a

1460

01:19:00,299 --> 01:18:57,909

visible beam of light when I say visible

1461

01:19:02,729 --> 01:19:00,309

I mean and I could like buy a high-power

1462

01:19:04,979 --> 01:19:02,739

searchlight cutting through fog right

1463

01:19:07,319 --> 01:19:04,989

you can see the beam right right that's

1464

01:19:10,979 --> 01:19:07,329

the way this was and it was about the

1465

01:19:13,409 --> 01:19:10,989

diameter of a softball and it it just

1466

01:19:17,040 --> 01:19:13,419

flipped on and it landed square in the

1467

01:19:21,060 --> 01:19:17,050

middle of our now almost dead campfire

1468

01:19:25,100 --> 01:19:21,070

holy crap and you know we should have

1469

01:19:29,639 --> 01:19:25,110

been yeah we should have been hysterical

1470

01:19:33,719 --> 01:19:29,649

and I think I think I said something

1471

01:19:37,100 --> 01:19:33,729

like that's pretty cool now you you and

1472

01:19:41,669 --> 01:19:37,110

Toby are in the the bleep in Air Force

1473

01:19:45,689 --> 01:19:41,679

you guys know what we have or you're

1474

01:19:48,000 --> 01:19:45,699

supposed to what did you guys discuss

1475

01:19:51,149 --> 01:19:48,010

this at that point you know the famous

1476

01:19:56,279 --> 01:19:51,159

us or them you know conversation what is

1477

01:19:59,100 --> 01:19:56,289

this no didn't do it and now I'm looking

1478

01:20:01,409 --> 01:19:59,110

at one of your drawings and of this

1479

01:20:05,250 --> 01:20:01,419

craft and we've got it posted and it's a

1480

01:20:08,339 --> 01:20:05,260

great drawing great recall there is I

1481

01:20:12,299 --> 01:20:08,349

have a couple of questions and each one

1482

01:20:17,299 --> 01:20:12,309

of the panels on the sides it looks like

1483

01:20:20,279 --> 01:20:17,309

the everything is in a triangle shape

1484

01:20:22,429 --> 01:20:20,289

right it's not a triangle shape what's

1485

01:20:25,979 --> 01:20:22,439

the word I'm trying to like it's a

1486

01:20:29,790 --> 01:20:25,989

parallelogram but it's not is that the

1487

01:20:32,040 --> 01:20:29,800

way it was represented you know the the

1488

01:20:35,429 --> 01:20:32,050

grid the squares it's smaller on one

1489

01:20:37,859 --> 01:20:35,439

side and bigger on them you know so

1490

01:20:39,870 --> 01:20:37,869

that's the way it was shaped that's

1491

01:20:43,649 --> 01:20:39,880

that's the way it was shaped I tried to

1492

01:20:45,449 --> 01:20:43,659

draw that to scale there the the the

1493

01:20:47,609 --> 01:20:45,459

lights and the craft is smaller on

1494

01:20:49,250 --> 01:20:47,619

either in because it is farther away

1495

01:20:51,800 --> 01:20:49,260

right

1496

01:20:56,000 --> 01:20:51,810

but you understand what I'm saying that

1497

01:21:02,570 --> 01:20:56,010

was the shape of this this area on the

1498

01:21:05,240 --> 01:21:02,580

side this I'm I'm at a loss for words

1499

01:21:06,500 --> 01:21:05,250

trying to describe this but it's not the

1500

01:21:09,170 --> 01:21:06,510

same

1501  
01:21:10,729 --> 01:21:09,180  
you've got the sides or scar you know or

1502  
01:21:13,040 --> 01:21:10,739  
square you know it's rectangular the

1503  
01:21:16,280 --> 01:21:13,050  
sides of the crowd but the inside area

1504  
01:21:17,900 --> 01:21:16,290  
with the grid is smaller on one side and

1505  
01:21:21,190 --> 01:21:17,910  
bigger on the other so that it was

1506  
01:21:25,340 --> 01:21:21,200  
shaped like that yes very interesting

1507  
01:21:28,670 --> 01:21:25,350  
very very very interesting and what what

1508  
01:21:34,450 --> 01:21:28,680  
do you think those were I don't have a

1509  
01:21:38,240 --> 01:21:34,460  
clue yeah we didn't really get the look

1510  
01:21:39,830 --> 01:21:38,250  
this is before the thing came down and

1511  
01:21:41,690 --> 01:21:39,840  
we could really see it right right

1512  
01:21:44,570 --> 01:21:41,700  
because we're looking at it it's above

1513  
01:21:49,340 --> 01:21:44,580

the sky it's up in the sky still right

1514

01:21:52,400 --> 01:21:49,350

and the the the light that came down and

1515

01:21:54,500 --> 01:21:52,410

hit the camp higher higher right

1516

01:21:58,190 --> 01:21:54,510

lasted maybe a minute or two and then it

1517

01:22:02,140 --> 01:21:58,200

slipped off and immediately in its place

1518

01:22:05,540 --> 01:22:02,150

came this laser beam light thing ultra

1519

01:22:08,330 --> 01:22:05,550

purplish bluish laser beams were kind of

1520

01:22:11,360 --> 01:22:08,340

a new concept in 1977 I mean I'd seen

1521

01:22:14,060 --> 01:22:11,370

them on television but this thing came

1522

01:22:19,300 --> 01:22:14,070

from the center of the crap just like

1523

01:22:23,000 --> 01:22:19,310

the the white light came from and it

1524

01:22:26,479 --> 01:22:23,010

would flick on and land at a spot and

1525

01:22:29,479 --> 01:22:26,489

then flip off for a millisecond and then

1526

01:22:32,450 --> 01:22:29,489

flip back on at another place and in

1527

01:22:35,840 --> 01:22:32,460

that manner it darted all around a camp

1528

01:22:38,870 --> 01:22:35,850

site and I know that it hit me you know

1529

01:22:41,780 --> 01:22:38,880

two or three times I know it hit Toby it

1530

01:22:43,490 --> 01:22:41,790

hit our car and in the tent and I guess

1531

01:22:46,300 --> 01:22:43,500

that was some kind of scanner yeah

1532

01:22:50,500 --> 01:22:46,310

mapping yeah yeah some kind of scanner

1533

01:22:54,920 --> 01:22:50,510

and you also described before we move on

1534

01:22:59,630 --> 01:22:54,930

that it the craft was matte black like

1535

01:23:02,180 --> 01:22:59,640

flat black underneath yes yes and it was

1536

01:23:03,149 --> 01:23:02,190

it was night but the light panels on the

1537

01:23:06,029 --> 01:23:03,159

side

1538

01:23:10,259 --> 01:23:06,039

lift the thing up enough that we could

1539

01:23:14,879 --> 01:23:10,269

see that the body of it was matte black

1540

01:23:17,399 --> 01:23:14,889

yeah any windows yes yes the windows and

1541

01:23:19,859 --> 01:23:17,409

some were lit and at the very top I

1542

01:23:24,239 --> 01:23:19,869

don't do a good job of illustrating that

1543

01:23:26,339 --> 01:23:24,249

at the very top there were way almost

1544

01:23:28,020 --> 01:23:26,349

like an observation deck or something

1545

01:23:31,020 --> 01:23:28,030

yeah you've got little dudes there

1546

01:23:32,879 --> 01:23:31,030

looking out you could see them you know

1547

01:23:35,339 --> 01:23:32,889

we couldn't actually see we could see

1548

01:23:40,649 --> 01:23:35,349

shadows right but I couldn't actually

1549

01:23:43,469 --> 01:23:40,659

make out forms now if this thing was the

1550

01:23:45,569 --> 01:23:43,479

size that you think it was you know you

1551

01:23:47,489 --> 01:23:45,579

know city block on a site you know 3,000

1552

01:23:50,939 --> 01:23:47,499

feet or what of it it's ginormous

1553

01:23:53,969 --> 01:23:50,949

five stories tall these light panels on

1554

01:23:58,469 --> 01:23:53,979

each corner these are five story tall

1555

01:24:00,959 --> 01:23:58,479

light panels correct correct it just

1556

01:24:06,179 --> 01:24:00,969

must have been phenomenal to see this

1557

01:24:08,819 --> 01:24:06,189

and and huge well you know I I want to

1558

01:24:11,669 --> 01:24:08,829

get to where it comes down yeah and and

1559

01:24:14,209 --> 01:24:11,679

also you describe the sound too really

1560

01:24:19,439 --> 01:24:14,219

well in the book what were you hearing

1561

01:24:22,529 --> 01:24:19,449

well it should state that after the blue

1562

01:24:25,949 --> 01:24:22,539

light went out Toby said show's over and

1563

01:24:29,129 --> 01:24:25,959

we went to bed we went inside the tent

1564

01:24:30,569 --> 01:24:29,139

went to sleep with this thing 3,000 feet

1565

01:24:34,080 --> 01:24:30,579

overhead we went inside and with the

1566

01:24:35,969 --> 01:24:34,090

sleep and I remember I laid down and I

1567

01:24:37,739 --> 01:24:35,979

thought my last thought conscious

1568

01:24:43,529 --> 01:24:37,749

thought was that Toby was wrong -

1569

01:24:47,939 --> 01:24:43,539

crickets never came back I hit my pillow

1570

01:24:53,060 --> 01:24:47,949

and I was I was out and then sometime

1571

01:24:56,060 --> 01:24:53,070

about 3:00 a.m. I'm again I'm woke up by

1572

01:25:01,529 --> 01:24:56,070

incredible flashes of brilliant light

1573

01:25:04,620 --> 01:25:01,539

yellow and greenish light and it wakes

1574

01:25:06,959 --> 01:25:04,630

me up and I'm thinking these must be

1575

01:25:08,040 --> 01:25:06,969

like overhead lights from a park rangers

1576

01:25:10,500 --> 01:25:08,050

truck or something

1577

01:25:13,169 --> 01:25:10,510

and this droning sound this droning

1578

01:25:15,299 --> 01:25:13,179

sound was it's like standing next to a

1579

01:25:16,380 --> 01:25:15,309

diesel locomotive or a big piece of

1580

01:25:18,480 --> 01:25:16,390

equipment

1581

01:25:20,750 --> 01:25:18,490

right it's not so much loud as it is

1582

01:25:26,160 --> 01:25:20,760

powerful you can feel it in your chest

1583

01:25:28,680 --> 01:25:26,170

and Toby's on his knees and he's peering

1584

01:25:31,140 --> 01:25:28,690

out the tent and I could see in these

1585

01:25:36,360 --> 01:25:31,150

flashes of life there's streams of tears

1586

01:25:38,640 --> 01:25:36,370

down his face and I'm in a I'm in a fog

1587

01:25:41,970 --> 01:25:38,650

I'm having trouble getting my wits about

1588

01:25:47,250 --> 01:25:41,980

me and I realize I'm in a lot of pain

1589

01:25:51,630 --> 01:25:47,260

and I'm like Toby what and Shh and he

1590

01:25:55,770 --> 01:25:51,640

shushed me and I I could hear rustling

1591

01:25:58,010 --> 01:25:55,780

outside and he whispered something the

1592

01:26:00,840 --> 01:25:58,020

effect uh they're still out there and

1593

01:26:04,830 --> 01:26:00,850

I'm like who is it Toby Park Ranger

1594

01:26:07,380 --> 01:26:04,840

who's out there and I I got to my knees

1595

01:26:10,800 --> 01:26:07,390

and I nudged him over and I pulled back

1596

01:26:13,770 --> 01:26:10,810

a flap on my side of town and I looked

1597

01:26:15,840 --> 01:26:13,780

out and the first thing I saw was what

1598

01:26:19,770 --> 01:26:15,850

looked like about a dozen or maybe

1599

01:26:25,080 --> 01:26:19,780

fifteen little kids walking around this

1600

01:26:26,900 --> 01:26:25,090

meadow and I asked Toby I said Toby what

1601

01:26:29,820 --> 01:26:26,910

the hell are these little kids doing up

1602

01:26:33,690 --> 01:26:29,830

and he said man those ain't no little

1603

01:26:37,590 --> 01:26:33,700

kids and then it hit yeah then I was

1604

01:26:39,930 --> 01:26:37,600

awake then all that fog was gone all the

1605

01:26:44,160 --> 01:26:39,940

apathy and disinterest was gone

1606

01:26:47,940 --> 01:26:44,170

and I was scared I was terrified out of

1607

01:26:52,470 --> 01:26:47,950

my wits it was unbelievable yeah not

1608

01:26:56,100 --> 01:26:52,480

cool not cool at all where is where is

1609

01:27:01,290 --> 01:26:56,110

Toby today Toby is dead Toby is dead

1610

01:27:07,860 --> 01:27:01,300

when did he pass it's in 2014 I went and

1611

01:27:10,800 --> 01:27:07,870

and tried to find Toby and I found that

1612

01:27:18,780 --> 01:27:10,810

he was divorced left the Air Force due

1613

01:27:26,490 --> 01:27:18,790

to alcoholism and had died in 2000 no

1614

01:27:28,890 --> 01:27:26,500

support 1982 Dean age 82 and we're gonna

1615

01:27:30,300 --> 01:27:28,900

continue with this but staying on Toby

1616

01:27:35,330 --> 01:27:30,310

for a second

1617

01:27:39,570 --> 01:27:35,340

did you guys continue to work together

1618

01:27:44,370 --> 01:27:39,580

at the at white men and did you guys

1619

01:27:47,820 --> 01:27:44,380

talk about this afterwards you know we

1620

01:27:51,870 --> 01:27:47,830

never worked together and something

1621

01:27:55,560 --> 01:27:51,880

changed between us right when when when

1622

01:27:58,860 --> 01:27:55,570

this thing with everything that happened

1623

01:28:01,710 --> 01:27:58,870

was done and these little figures all

1624

01:28:04,140 --> 01:28:01,720

disappeared and droning stopped and the

1625

01:28:05,850 --> 01:28:04,150

lights changed all to white and we

1626

01:28:10,440 --> 01:28:05,860

watched this thing lift off like a

1627

01:28:13,860 --> 01:28:10,450

hot-air balloon what we could think of

1628

01:28:15,240 --> 01:28:13,870

was to get out of there and we I know it

1629

01:28:15,870 --> 01:28:15,250

sounds funny but I didn't really leave

1630

01:28:20,010 --> 01:28:15,880

the tent

1631

01:28:22,080 --> 01:28:20,020

to be in the open just in the few yards

1632

01:28:23,130 --> 01:28:22,090

to the car I can't blame you I would

1633

01:28:25,800 --> 01:28:23,140

have done the same thing

1634

01:28:27,510 --> 01:28:25,810

what were the kids the greys that you

1635

01:28:29,790 --> 01:28:27,520

know the ut's what were they doing out

1636

01:28:31,860 --> 01:28:29,800

there were they collecting stuff what

1637

01:28:35,910 --> 01:28:31,870

were they doing they were milling around

1638

01:28:38,010 --> 01:28:35,920

in pairs of twos and threes and yeah

1639

01:28:42,180 --> 01:28:38,020

occasionally one would bend down and

1640

01:28:44,010 --> 01:28:42,190

like pick up something and then as I see

1641

01:28:46,980 --> 01:28:44,020

in the book there was that 30-foot

1642

01:28:49,020 --> 01:28:46,990

column of white light from the middle of

1643

01:28:50,760 --> 01:28:49,030

the craft and like now it's just 30 feet

1644

01:28:53,730 --> 01:28:50,770

over the floor of the metal now I know

1645

01:28:56,910 --> 01:28:53,740

why Toby was so intrigued back by the

1646

01:28:59,120 --> 01:28:56,920

tree line right and these little guys

1647

01:29:07,620 --> 01:28:59,130

walked into that light and then just

1648

01:29:10,560 --> 01:29:07,630

dissolved the the idea to that Toby had

1649

01:29:14,460 --> 01:29:10,570

to move the camp side over to the edge

1650

01:29:16,980 --> 01:29:14,470

the idea to go to Devil's Den the idea

1651  
01:29:20,970 --> 01:29:16,990  
not to be at a campground all of these

1652  
01:29:27,770 --> 01:29:20,980  
were Toby's where did where did they

1653  
01:29:32,060 --> 01:29:27,780  
come from you know I think I think that

1654  
01:29:35,730 --> 01:29:32,070  
Toby and I were both programmed somehow

1655  
01:29:40,860 --> 01:29:35,740  
you know I I had experiences as a child

1656  
01:29:44,140 --> 01:29:40,870  
and you know that not like this I mean I

1657  
01:29:46,180 --> 01:29:44,150  
had I saw a UFO when I was a kid

1658  
01:29:55,330 --> 01:29:46,190  
flying saucer not a great big deal

1659  
01:29:58,169 --> 01:29:55,340  
nothing intimate like this but where I

1660  
01:30:00,880 --> 01:29:58,179  
was we were talking about the ideas

1661  
01:30:02,770 --> 01:30:00,890  
coming to Toby for all of these

1662  
01:30:06,060 --> 01:30:02,780  
different situations I mean everything

1663  
01:30:08,649 --> 01:30:06,070

was it seems deliberate you know

1664

01:30:09,510 --> 01:30:08,659

absolutely delivered it was calculated

1665

01:30:13,540 --> 01:30:09,520

right huh

1666

01:30:15,669 --> 01:30:13,550

and I I said that in the book that on

1667

01:30:17,709 --> 01:30:15,679

the way back I thought you know damn it

1668

01:30:19,689 --> 01:30:17,719

we were set up you know we were there

1669

01:30:21,360 --> 01:30:19,699

for an appointment and we were right on

1670

01:30:26,439 --> 01:30:21,370

time

1671

01:30:31,240 --> 01:30:26,449

and I I I knew that they took us we we

1672

01:30:35,560 --> 01:30:31,250

were so we were pretty bad but I'm on

1673

01:30:37,959 --> 01:30:35,570

the car long drive back we're just we're

1674

01:30:41,590 --> 01:30:37,969

hurting we're thirsty just absolutely

1675

01:30:44,320 --> 01:30:41,600

incredibly thirsty and I look over at

1676

01:30:47,200 --> 01:30:44,330

Toby and he's kind of crewed up it's a

1677

01:30:48,899 --> 01:30:47,210

big bench seat in my old Impala and he's

1678

01:30:53,229 --> 01:30:48,909

kind of curled up into a fetal position

1679

01:30:56,890 --> 01:30:53,239

and I thought I wonder if he's really

1680

01:31:01,149 --> 01:30:56,900

sleeping and I suddenly had the

1681

01:31:02,950 --> 01:31:01,159

strangest dislike for the guy and I

1682

01:31:06,729 --> 01:31:02,960

shook my head and I'm like whoa where

1683

01:31:09,580 --> 01:31:06,739

did that where does this come from and I

1684

01:31:11,890 --> 01:31:09,590

did I had an absolute dislike for the

1685

01:31:16,630 --> 01:31:11,900

guy and I didn't want anything to do

1686

01:31:19,300 --> 01:31:16,640

with him I didn't blame him for for what

1687

01:31:22,540 --> 01:31:19,310

had happened but I just felt this

1688

01:31:24,100 --> 01:31:22,550

dislike for him there kind of dislike

1689

01:31:27,370 --> 01:31:24,110

like if you know sometimes you meet

1690

01:31:29,380 --> 01:31:27,380

someone and you immediately just there's

1691

01:31:32,680 --> 01:31:29,390

a bad vibe there and you don't don't

1692

01:31:36,189 --> 01:31:32,690

care for that person that's what this

1693

01:31:39,040 --> 01:31:36,199

was like was it the same a did you pick

1694

01:31:42,700 --> 01:31:39,050

up that vibe from him that he was also

1695

01:31:44,709 --> 01:31:42,710

feeling the same about you well when we

1696

01:31:47,770 --> 01:31:44,719

got back to base we were ordered to have

1697

01:31:49,600 --> 01:31:47,780

no contact now I'm we're gonna we're

1698

01:31:52,660 --> 01:31:49,610

gonna talk about all of this in just a

1699

01:31:55,300 --> 01:31:52,670

second and also to have OSI step in is a

1700

01:31:56,860 --> 01:31:55,310

really big deal and so let's do that

1701

01:31:57,399 --> 01:31:56,870

let's go ahead and take our break right

1702

01:31:59,489 --> 01:31:57,409

now let's get

1703

01:32:04,060 --> 01:31:59,499

out of the way because this perfect spot

1704

01:32:05,949 --> 01:32:04,070

perfect spot to segue about what happens

1705

01:32:07,929 --> 01:32:05,959

next when they arrive at the base I

1706

01:32:09,669 --> 01:32:07,939

guess tonight Terry Lovelace were

1707

01:32:11,770 --> 01:32:09,679

talking about this book incident at

1708

01:32:17,660 --> 01:32:11,780

Devil's Den I'm Yours junior church this

1709

01:32:17,670 --> 01:32:28,190

[Music]

1710

01:32:34,400 --> 01:32:31,400

way out here we listen to Jimmy Church

1711

01:32:36,930 --> 01:32:34,410

you're listening to faint and black

1712

01:32:39,750 --> 01:32:36,940

always on the edge of the hottest

1713

01:32:40,560 --> 01:32:39,760

alternative talk jimmy church with fade

1714

01:32:59,790 --> 01:32:40,570

to black

1715

01:33:03,510 --> 01:32:59,800

stay GRA radio.com hurricanes

1716

01:33:05,250 --> 01:33:03,520

earthquakes wildfires this year we've

1717

01:33:07,680 --> 01:33:05,260

experienced more than our fair share

1718

01:33:10,560 --> 01:33:07,690

this is Jimmy Church of fade to black

1719

01:33:12,780 --> 01:33:10,570

and last month I decided to make sure my

1720

01:33:14,910 --> 01:33:12,790

family does not have to worry about food

1721

01:33:18,630 --> 01:33:14,920

should we get caught in a real emergency

1722

01:33:20,550 --> 01:33:18,640

situation introducing Humana a healthy

1723

01:33:22,350 --> 01:33:20,560

storable product that tastes so good

1724

01:33:24,180 --> 01:33:22,360

that you'll want to eat it every day

1725

01:33:27,150 --> 01:33:24,190

instead of just during those times of

1726

01:33:30,300 --> 01:33:27,160

duress on Lumina products have a 25 year

1727

01:33:32,730 --> 01:33:30,310

shelf life our msg and GMO free no

1728

01:33:34,860 --> 01:33:32,740

preservatives and are made in America

1729

01:33:36,900 --> 01:33:34,870

with the new manna pack in your home

1730

01:33:39,450 --> 01:33:36,910

you'll be able to sleep at night knowing

1731

01:33:42,360 --> 01:33:39,460

that you protected your family not only

1732

01:33:45,000 --> 01:33:42,370

have I tasted and tested I own it now

1733

01:33:47,310 --> 01:33:45,010

you can too just click on the new mana

1734

01:33:49,350 --> 01:33:47,320

banner on Jimmy Church radio.com and use

1735

01:33:51,780 --> 01:33:49,360

the promo code Jimmy when you order in

1736

01:33:53,750 --> 01:33:51,790

addition to a discount we'll send you an

1737

01:33:56,460 --> 01:33:53,760

autograph fade to black t-shirt

1738

01:33:58,770 --> 01:33:56,470

seriously gobekli tepe

1739

01:34:01,140 --> 01:33:58,780

do you worry a lot whether you're a

1740

01:34:03,180 --> 01:34:01,150

college student busy professional parent

1741

01:34:04,590 --> 01:34:03,190

or grandparent ongoing stress and

1742

01:34:07,230 --> 01:34:04,600

elevated levels of the stress hormone

1743

01:34:09,750 --> 01:34:07,240

cortisol can rob your memory your health

1744

01:34:11,550 --> 01:34:09,760

and your future now you can combat the

1745

01:34:13,350 --> 01:34:11,560

effects of stress and anxiety while

1746

01:34:15,630 --> 01:34:13,360

improving your memory and recall at the

1747

01:34:17,700 --> 01:34:15,640

same time with the dietary supplement

1748

01:34:19,470 --> 01:34:17,710

calm and clever studies show that the

1749

01:34:22,260 --> 01:34:19,480

ingredients in common clever reduce

1750

01:34:24,000 --> 01:34:22,270

cortisol by as much as 30% in one to two

1751  
01:34:25,890 --> 01:34:24,010  
weeks call one eight hundred seven five

1752  
01:34:27,600 --> 01:34:25,900  
eight eight seven four six or calm and

1753  
01:34:31,379 --> 01:34:27,610  
clever calm

1754  
01:34:39,120 --> 01:34:31,389  
you listen to us and we listen to you so

1755  
01:34:41,370 --> 01:34:39,130  
does the CIA jgr a radio.com hi folks

1756  
01:34:42,899 --> 01:34:41,380  
what can I say without making claims

1757  
01:34:44,580 --> 01:34:42,909  
seaweedy is truly the buzzword for

1758  
01:34:46,530 --> 01:34:44,590  
health what does it do government

1759  
01:34:48,510 --> 01:34:46,540  
institutions will not allow me to say

1760  
01:34:51,390 --> 01:34:48,520  
what this wonderful oil does for us but

1761  
01:34:54,060 --> 01:34:51,400  
I can say it's non-gmo and organic I can

1762  
01:34:55,979 --> 01:34:54,070  
say it's point zero zero three THC which

1763  
01:34:58,290 --> 01:34:55,989

in plain English means you won't get

1764

01:35:00,300 --> 01:34:58,300

high there are those that want to squash

1765

01:35:02,100 --> 01:35:00,310

your freedom to buy natural products

1766

01:35:04,229 --> 01:35:02,110

fight back with your purchase power in

1767

01:35:06,270 --> 01:35:04,239

the end it is you that takes care of

1768

01:35:10,919 --> 01:35:06,280

your health go to ancient life oil calm

1769

01:35:12,390 --> 01:35:10,929

one more time ancient life oil calm you

1770

01:35:14,700 --> 01:35:12,400

are listening to fade to black

1771

01:35:19,530 --> 01:35:14,710

with Jimmy Church on the game change in

1772

01:35:21,540 --> 01:35:19,540

network hi I'm Lisa Vance you're

1773

01:35:24,510 --> 01:35:21,550

listening to Jimmy Church this is a

1774

01:35:28,340 --> 01:35:24,520

revolution the revolution will not be

1775

01:35:33,760 --> 01:35:28,350

televised the revolution is on radio

1776

01:35:33,770 --> 01:36:11,189

[Music]

1777

01:36:14,490 --> 01:36:13,540

welcome back fade to black I'm the host

1778

01:36:17,590 --> 01:36:14,500

Jimmy Church

1779

01:36:20,530 --> 01:36:17,600

tonight our guest is a Terry Lovelace

1780

01:36:24,040 --> 01:36:20,540

and we're discussing discussing his book

1781

01:36:26,050 --> 01:36:24,050

and encounter incident at Devil's Den

1782

01:36:28,180 --> 01:36:26,060

and the links for the book are over at

1783

01:36:32,620 --> 01:36:28,190

Jimmy Turks radio.com and I do want to

1784

01:36:36,970 --> 01:36:32,630

say to everybody that the details that

1785

01:36:40,120 --> 01:36:36,980

Terry has on the are just incredible the

1786

01:36:43,060 --> 01:36:40,130

book is so well written tonight we only

1787

01:36:46,419 --> 01:36:43,070

have two hours two and half hours to get

1788

01:36:48,010 --> 01:36:46,429

all of this in and you need to go back

1789

01:36:50,200 --> 01:36:48,020

and when you read the book and the

1790

01:36:52,979 --> 01:36:50,210

details that are there Terry I'm very

1791

01:36:55,540 --> 01:36:52,989

thankful that you did take notes and

1792

01:36:57,250 --> 01:36:55,550

your memory of everything is just

1793

01:36:59,280 --> 01:36:57,260

incredible in the detail in the book

1794

01:37:02,620 --> 01:36:59,290

it's just like you're right there and

1795

01:37:04,180 --> 01:37:02,630

and we're we're leaving so much out but

1796

01:37:07,479 --> 01:37:04,190

that's the reason to go and get the book

1797

01:37:09,400 --> 01:37:07,489

- it's a it's a really great read but

1798

01:37:13,540 --> 01:37:09,410

let's pick up where we left off so you

1799

01:37:15,700 --> 01:37:13,550

and Toby oh oh okay you and Toby are on

1800

01:37:17,830 --> 01:37:15,710

your way back to Whiteman but you said

1801  
01:37:20,080 --> 01:37:17,840  
something earlier I want to just address

1802  
01:37:22,060 --> 01:37:20,090  
really quick you said when you came out

1803  
01:37:26,620 --> 01:37:22,070  
and Toby was on his knees he had the

1804  
01:37:29,140 --> 01:37:26,630  
tears in his face that you were in pain

1805  
01:37:31,600 --> 01:37:29,150  
what did you know at the time what the

1806  
01:37:33,729 --> 01:37:31,610  
pain was from and and what where was it

1807  
01:37:38,880 --> 01:37:33,739  
was it just your entire body

1808  
01:37:42,130 --> 01:37:38,890  
it was just generalized body aches I

1809  
01:37:43,810 --> 01:37:42,140  
found out later when I got home my wife

1810  
01:37:46,360 --> 01:37:43,820  
took my temperature I had a hurt for

1811  
01:37:49,300 --> 01:37:46,370  
temperature so some of those body aches

1812  
01:37:51,520 --> 01:37:49,310  
I could attribute the fever but some of

1813  
01:37:54,700 --> 01:37:51,530

them I felt like I'd been beaten yeah

1814

01:37:57,550 --> 01:37:54,710

you were traumatized you're talking yeah

1815

01:38:00,669 --> 01:37:57,560

yeah totally and and plus you're an EMT

1816

01:38:02,650 --> 01:38:00,679

you know you're medic so you know that

1817

01:38:05,470 --> 01:38:02,660

there's something going on if you've got

1818

01:38:08,439 --> 01:38:05,480

some kind of physical trauma it's it's

1819

01:38:13,209 --> 01:38:08,449

your job right did you did you diagnose

1820

01:38:15,280 --> 01:38:13,219

yourself you know yeah yeah yeah we we

1821

01:38:18,220 --> 01:38:15,290

pulled into his first service station

1822

01:38:20,439 --> 01:38:18,230

that we could find open 1977 this was

1823

01:38:24,280 --> 01:38:20,449

rural there was nothing down there right

1824

01:38:27,610 --> 01:38:24,290

and I ran to the bathroom

1825

01:38:29,530 --> 01:38:27,620

yeah it's just a grungy faucet I

1826

01:38:32,020 --> 01:38:29,540

remember I put my hands in the defroster

1827

01:38:33,640 --> 01:38:32,030

then I drank oh my friend I like a hole

1828

01:38:36,820 --> 01:38:33,650

I couldn't get enough water it was so

1829

01:38:38,230 --> 01:38:36,830

dehydrated and I splashed some water in

1830

01:38:39,640 --> 01:38:38,240

my face like stood up and looked at

1831

01:38:40,870 --> 01:38:39,650

myself in the mirror and couldn't

1832

01:38:45,070 --> 01:38:40,880

believe it I was

1833

01:38:49,330 --> 01:38:45,080

beet-red III did he blister but it was

1834

01:38:52,090 --> 01:38:49,340

like a terrible sunburn and then I had

1835

01:38:55,300 --> 01:38:52,100

my shirt up and I realized I'm sunburned

1836

01:38:57,820 --> 01:38:55,310

under my arms not how does that happen

1837

01:39:00,310 --> 01:38:57,830

and I remember I thought you know why

1838

01:39:02,950 --> 01:39:00,320

would end up in a nude and it's like a

1839

01:39:05,890 --> 01:39:02,960

chicken on a rotisserie in the Sun right

1840

01:39:07,570 --> 01:39:05,900

right right right my shirt off during

1841

01:39:10,840 --> 01:39:07,580

the whole thing we use sunscreen

1842

01:39:13,600 --> 01:39:10,850

now those there's no reason for that and

1843

01:39:19,360 --> 01:39:13,610

photo phobic my eyes were so sensitive

1844

01:39:23,560 --> 01:39:19,370

to light and that and the thirst was

1845

01:39:26,890 --> 01:39:23,570

just but I hate Toby was worse Toby Toby

1846

01:39:29,830 --> 01:39:26,900

was was worse off I mean this whole face

1847

01:39:32,980 --> 01:39:29,840

was swollen and distorted where my eyes

1848

01:39:36,400 --> 01:39:32,990

were just puffy and swollen at this

1849

01:39:38,590 --> 01:39:36,410

point were you cognizant did you

1850

01:39:43,540 --> 01:39:38,600

remember everything that had just

1851  
01:39:45,250 --> 01:39:43,550  
happened did you remember it yeah did

1852  
01:39:48,280 --> 01:39:45,260  
you remember the craft did you remember

1853  
01:39:51,070 --> 01:39:48,290  
the little guys out in the field

1854  
01:39:54,840 --> 01:39:51,080  
did the beams of light did you remember

1855  
01:39:59,440 --> 01:39:54,850  
all of that no not on a linear not on a

1856  
01:40:02,500 --> 01:39:59,450  
chronological order it's hard to explain

1857  
01:40:07,170 --> 01:40:02,510  
but what it was was it was flashes

1858  
01:40:10,450 --> 01:40:07,180  
mental flashes and I would get a flash

1859  
01:40:18,640 --> 01:40:10,460  
memory and I would shake my head and say

1860  
01:40:21,330 --> 01:40:18,650  
no no no I wanted to ask you before we

1861  
01:40:25,840 --> 01:40:21,340  
get back to the car and head to the base

1862  
01:40:29,950 --> 01:40:25,850  
were the were the creatures was itwas et

1863  
01:40:32,830 --> 01:40:29,960

where they clothed do you remember we

1864

01:40:38,320 --> 01:40:32,840

could see pretty well because the things

1865

01:40:40,840 --> 01:40:38,330

on the light were were the the light

1866

01:40:43,840 --> 01:40:40,850

panels had the whole place lit up like a

1867

01:40:46,810 --> 01:40:43,850

ballpark and we could see these little

1868

01:40:50,470 --> 01:40:46,820

guys they were like a gray pantsuit or

1869

01:40:52,630 --> 01:40:50,480

something they were clothed we also

1870

01:40:55,450 --> 01:40:52,640

notice I first mistook them for children

1871

01:40:57,550 --> 01:40:55,460

and then it did then I realized that

1872

01:41:00,130 --> 01:40:57,560

they were their bodies were

1873

01:41:02,590 --> 01:41:00,140

disproportionately to a human being they

1874

01:41:05,050 --> 01:41:02,600

were their legs for shorter their arms

1875

01:41:08,440 --> 01:41:05,060

were longer their torso was extended and

1876

01:41:13,300 --> 01:41:08,450

their the heads were bigger and they

1877

01:41:15,910 --> 01:41:13,310

they walked with an odd gait so I knew

1878

01:41:19,000 --> 01:41:15,920

that these were damaged human beings

1879

01:41:21,940 --> 01:41:19,010

right right what a nightmare just

1880

01:41:23,560 --> 01:41:21,950

absolutely crazy cool into in a sense

1881

01:41:25,750 --> 01:41:23,570

too as well

1882

01:41:29,560 --> 01:41:25,760

but let's get back to the car okay so

1883

01:41:32,320 --> 01:41:29,570

now you guys you get back in the car you

1884

01:41:34,900 --> 01:41:32,330

try to quench your thirst Toby's in bad

1885

01:41:39,550 --> 01:41:34,910

shape you're driving you head to the

1886

01:41:43,690 --> 01:41:39,560

base what happens next we get we get

1887

01:41:47,200 --> 01:41:43,700

home I don't think for the entire drive

1888

01:41:50,610 --> 01:41:47,210

back there were two words said between

1889

01:41:54,070 --> 01:41:50,620

us there's two people that just had this

1890

01:41:56,620 --> 01:41:54,080

incredible experience and you think we'd

1891

01:41:59,820 --> 01:41:56,630

be comparing notes and saying Hollywood

1892

01:42:06,400 --> 01:41:59,830

no no no wasn't like that at all it was

1893

01:42:09,370 --> 01:42:06,410

I felt a distaste for the guy that I

1894

01:42:11,200 --> 01:42:09,380

couldn't reconcile in my mind and we we

1895

01:42:14,320 --> 01:42:11,210

didn't talk there was no conversation on

1896

01:42:16,450 --> 01:42:14,330

the way back it was just awkward and I

1897

01:42:19,660 --> 01:42:16,460

remember I roused and he was sleeping I

1898

01:42:22,930 --> 01:42:19,670

think he was asleep when we were bought

1899

01:42:27,070 --> 01:42:22,940

and I told him told ETA about 15 minutes

1900

01:42:29,440 --> 01:42:27,080

man and he got up and he didn't say a

1901

01:42:31,690 --> 01:42:29,450

word and I dropped him off we lived in

1902

01:42:34,240 --> 01:42:31,700

base housing and NCO housing but I

1903

01:42:37,330 --> 01:42:34,250

dropped him off he got out of the car I

1904

01:42:39,790 --> 01:42:37,340

think my parting words were SIA I don't

1905

01:42:42,070 --> 01:42:39,800

think he said anything and he just well

1906

01:42:44,200 --> 01:42:42,080

he had was his flashlight we left we

1907

01:42:46,690 --> 01:42:44,210

left everything there I had my wallet my

1908

01:42:48,280 --> 01:42:46,700

keys we left her cooler we left the tent

1909

01:42:51,459 --> 01:42:48,290

without blankets we look

1910

01:42:55,089 --> 01:42:51,469

Toby's backpack his camera every

1911

01:42:57,009 --> 01:42:55,099

thing we left it's at the site all we

1912

01:42:59,500 --> 01:42:57,019

wanted was to get distance from that

1913

01:43:02,259 --> 01:42:59,510

metal did you take any pictures did a

1914

01:43:08,169 --> 01:43:02,269

Toby worth it was there anything left on

1915

01:43:11,140 --> 01:43:08,179

the cameras oh my god you know and this

1916

01:43:14,919 --> 01:43:11,150

this is worth telling because we're just

1917

01:43:16,629 --> 01:43:14,929

not this inept you know we're we guys of

1918

01:43:19,209 --> 01:43:16,639

course not of course not

1919

01:43:21,370 --> 01:43:19,219

and you know part of our routine was we

1920

01:43:23,469 --> 01:43:21,380

stalked an ambulance every day that's

1921

01:43:26,109 --> 01:43:23,479

right you guys had routines

1922

01:43:28,419 --> 01:43:26,119

yes packing for this trip should have

1923

01:43:31,629 --> 01:43:28,429

been a no-brainer right and we made

1924

01:43:34,959 --> 01:43:31,639

exhaustive lists and we went through

1925

01:43:37,810 --> 01:43:34,969

this exaggerated logistics and I had my

1926

01:43:40,239 --> 01:43:37,820

camera I had different kinds of

1927

01:43:42,100 --> 01:43:40,249

black-and-white films I was reading

1928

01:43:45,339 --> 01:43:42,110

Ansel Adams and looking his photographs

1929

01:43:47,049 --> 01:43:45,349

and I had I had the film all put

1930

01:43:49,089 --> 01:43:47,059

together I had new telephoto lens I

1931

01:43:51,629 --> 01:43:49,099

wanted to try I had a camp planner and I

1932

01:43:56,100 --> 01:43:51,639

borrow from someone and a hatchet and

1933

01:43:59,080 --> 01:43:56,110

we're three hours south and I realized

1934

01:44:03,759 --> 01:43:59,090

Toby I think I left that stuff in that

1935

01:44:05,979 --> 01:44:03,769

kitchen and then I'm like punching the

1936

01:44:08,020 --> 01:44:05,989

steering room like now this cannot be

1937

01:44:09,279 --> 01:44:08,030

and Toby's like no I mean I pulled this

1938

01:44:14,410 --> 01:44:09,289

thing over you you couldn't have done

1939

01:44:16,839 --> 01:44:14,420

that and I pulled the car over and no it

1940

01:44:18,430 --> 01:44:16,849

was saying we didn't find it it wasn't

1941

01:44:22,479 --> 01:44:18,440

there it was on my kitchen counter where

1942

01:44:26,979 --> 01:44:22,489

I left it but thought to use Toby's

1943

01:44:30,419 --> 01:44:26,989

camera never crossed our minds and I'm

1944

01:44:35,410 --> 01:44:30,429

an amateur photographer at the time I I

1945

01:44:36,910 --> 01:44:35,420

can't understand that you know I

1946

01:44:40,149 --> 01:44:36,920

wouldn't have been real thrilled about

1947

01:44:41,620 --> 01:44:40,159

having a flash go off but the thought of

1948

01:44:43,000 --> 01:44:41,630

using the camera never crossed my mind

1949

01:44:46,930 --> 01:44:43,010

yeah that's crazy

1950

01:44:48,790 --> 01:44:46,940

that's crazy and you guys just you know

1951

01:44:52,540 --> 01:44:48,800

the attention to detail and everything

1952

01:44:54,129 --> 01:44:52,550

else but you guys just left hightailed

1953

01:44:58,989 --> 01:44:54,139

it out of there and everything was just

1954

01:45:00,969 --> 01:44:58,999

like and somebody came back and got that

1955

01:45:02,979 --> 01:45:00,979

stuff and we'll talk about that too as

1956

01:45:04,600 --> 01:45:02,989

well so let's okay so you get back you

1957

01:45:09,550 --> 01:45:04,610

drop Toby off

1958

01:45:12,820 --> 01:45:09,560

and and you had home what happens next

1959

01:45:17,200 --> 01:45:12,830

what did your wife say Ill walk in the

1960

01:45:20,350 --> 01:45:17,210

door and my wife said oh hang on you

1961

01:45:23,970 --> 01:45:20,360

back early and she looked at me and all

1962

01:45:28,300 --> 01:45:23,980

she could see was Terry what the hell

1963

01:45:30,670 --> 01:45:28,310

and I sat down at the kitchen and I said

1964

01:45:32,830 --> 01:45:30,680

I need something to drink and she I

1965

01:45:35,140 --> 01:45:32,840

remember she had me a tumbler of

1966

01:45:36,790 --> 01:45:35,150

lemonade and I just downed it she kept

1967

01:45:40,960 --> 01:45:36,800

filling it up and she said what happened

1968

01:45:46,210 --> 01:45:40,970

to you and I told her the truth I don't

1969

01:45:51,430 --> 01:45:46,220

know and my memories foggy again at this

1970

01:45:53,620 --> 01:45:51,440

point and I'm in so much pain and she

1971

01:45:58,230 --> 01:45:53,630

puts me in a tub of water gets my fever

1972

01:46:00,610 --> 01:45:58,240

down to 102 takes me to the hospital and

1973

01:46:02,440 --> 01:46:00,620

when one more at the hospital I hear I

1974

01:46:06,310 --> 01:46:02,450

heard Toby's wife out in the hallway so

1975

01:46:07,720 --> 01:46:06,320

I knew Toby had to be there too but I

1976

01:46:12,130 --> 01:46:07,730

didn't know it at the time we were

1977

01:46:16,860 --> 01:46:12,140

listed as acutely ill and I had the most

1978

01:46:24,400 --> 01:46:20,880

and they admitted me to the hospital and

1979

01:46:28,330 --> 01:46:24,410

I want to jump to the point where I I

1980

01:46:32,560 --> 01:46:28,340

had I was there for two days or two

1981

01:46:34,510 --> 01:46:32,570

nights rather on the third day well they

1982

01:46:36,400 --> 01:46:34,520

kept the lights turned off that's where

1983

01:46:38,560 --> 01:46:36,410

I'm going with this the overhead lights

1984

01:46:40,720 --> 01:46:38,570

cuz man it overhead light would just

1985

01:46:46,470 --> 01:46:40,730

kill my eyes that was still that full of

1986

01:46:48,820 --> 01:46:46,480

phobic right my nurse walks in with a

1987

01:46:50,650 --> 01:46:48,830

hypodermic needle in her hand and I knew

1988

01:46:52,800 --> 01:46:50,660

what it was it was my pain med because I

1989

01:46:57,900 --> 01:46:52,810

was due for it and I could use it and

1990

01:47:03,460 --> 01:46:57,910

behind her came two guys in suits and

1991

01:47:05,020 --> 01:47:03,470

the one short guy old he was an older

1992

01:47:07,840 --> 01:47:05,030

guy there was an older guy and a younger

1993

01:47:10,900 --> 01:47:07,850

guy the solder guy I referred to as

1994

01:47:14,860 --> 01:47:10,910

agent Gregory in the book was jest Oh

1995

01:47:17,070 --> 01:47:14,870

just I mean he had this flattop haircut

1996

01:47:19,350 --> 01:47:17,080

you can recall

1997

01:47:22,320 --> 01:47:19,360

what those even look like absolutely I

1998

01:47:27,030 --> 01:47:22,330

never trusted anybody with a flat top oh

1999

01:47:29,670 --> 01:47:27,040

you just don't do it oh yeah so just

2000

01:47:32,430 --> 01:47:29,680

reeks of intimidation that's right and

2001

01:47:36,090 --> 01:47:32,440

you know these guys suit coat open so

2002

01:47:38,100 --> 01:47:36,100

you can see the shoulder holster and the

2003

01:47:41,550 --> 01:47:38,110

nurse came around to give me an

2004

01:47:43,080 --> 01:47:41,560

injection and this the odor agent who

2005

01:47:43,890 --> 01:47:43,090

was in charge the younger guy was a

2006

01:47:46,740 --> 01:47:43,900

captain

2007

01:47:48,770 --> 01:47:46,750

we didn't say much he said if that's

2008

01:47:52,500 --> 01:47:48,780

gonna sedate him it's gonna have to wait

2009

01:47:54,900 --> 01:47:52,510

we have to ask him some questions so she

2010

01:47:59,130 --> 01:47:54,910

left in a huff and I didn't get my pain

2011

01:48:02,190 --> 01:47:59,140

meds and he shut the door and flipped on

2012

01:48:04,620 --> 01:48:02,200

the overheads and I'm like sir could you

2013

01:48:06,630 --> 01:48:04,630

turn those out please I hiked mine and

2014

01:48:10,230 --> 01:48:06,640

it did it me like sand in my eyes

2015

01:48:13,110 --> 01:48:10,240

and he said gotta see what we're doing

2016

01:48:18,480 --> 01:48:13,120

here son can't work in the dark now can

2017

01:48:20,040 --> 01:48:18,490

we and they pulled tears around next to

2018

01:48:21,720 --> 01:48:20,050

be at the head of my bed where I was the

2019

01:48:24,180 --> 01:48:21,730

captain went down to the bed it was a

2020

01:48:26,790 --> 01:48:24,190

crank dad not electric and cranked up

2021

01:48:29,390 --> 01:48:26,800

the bed so I was sitting upright and the

2022

01:48:35,190 --> 01:48:29,400

major moved everything off my tray table

2023

01:48:39,540 --> 01:48:35,200

and slid it under my chest and started

2024

01:48:41,340 --> 01:48:39,550

asking me questions and they they

2025

01:48:44,490 --> 01:48:41,350

explained first of all the way he read

2026

01:48:47,430 --> 01:48:44,500

nearly all of my rights under the UCMJ

2027

01:48:51,300 --> 01:48:47,440

and I remember saying you know sir my in

2028

01:48:53,550 --> 01:48:51,310

trouble and he kind of chuckled and

2029

01:48:55,590 --> 01:48:53,560

looked at the captain and said son would

2030

01:48:58,440 --> 01:48:55,600

I be here if you weren't in trouble

2031

01:48:59,940 --> 01:48:58,450

that's right and I thought oh my god

2032

01:49:03,870 --> 01:48:59,950

what do we do I thought maybe we burned

2033

01:49:06,180 --> 01:49:03,880

a forest down or something right and he

2034

01:49:08,940 --> 01:49:06,190

said well you know Park Rangers found

2035

01:49:10,950 --> 01:49:08,950

your little campsite and he said now you

2036

01:49:13,440 --> 01:49:10,960

you left in the middle of the night and

2037

01:49:16,200 --> 01:49:13,450

you drove halfway across the state now

2038

01:49:18,420 --> 01:49:16,210

why would you do that sir why why would

2039

01:49:20,610 --> 01:49:18,430

you do that why why would you why

2040

01:49:22,230 --> 01:49:20,620

wouldn't you come back did you did you

2041

01:49:24,570 --> 01:49:22,240

guys have a little marijuana plot out

2042

01:49:28,950 --> 01:49:24,580

there somewhere and oh my god that made

2043

01:49:30,850 --> 01:49:28,960

me so scared because I thought God if by

2044

01:49:32,640 --> 01:49:30,860

happenstance that there were marijuana

2045

01:49:37,450 --> 01:49:32,650

thought they could try to you know yeah

2046

01:49:39,790 --> 01:49:37,460

that's right everything he said was to

2047

01:49:42,250 --> 01:49:39,800

intimidate me and he was very very good

2048

01:49:43,870 --> 01:49:42,260

at it and years later in retrospect and

2049

01:49:46,270 --> 01:49:43,880

after working with law enforcement I

2050

01:49:49,959 --> 01:49:46,280

could see that a lot of it was theater

2051

01:49:52,090 --> 01:49:49,969

but boy at the time it scared me to

2052

01:49:54,629 --> 01:49:52,100

death especially when you know you

2053

01:50:01,300 --> 01:49:54,639

haven't done anything wrong

2054

01:50:03,729 --> 01:50:01,310

yes well we we he made a big deal about

2055

01:50:06,189 --> 01:50:03,739

the trespass he says you know Park

2056

01:50:07,780 --> 01:50:06,199

Rangers found your your little campsite

2057

01:50:11,229 --> 01:50:07,790

and he says did you know that was

2058

01:50:14,500 --> 01:50:11,239

federal land and I thought who cares

2059

01:50:16,959 --> 01:50:14,510

what's the big deal I said no sir he

2060

01:50:20,560 --> 01:50:16,969

says yeah you know you guys you guys are

2061

01:50:22,180 --> 01:50:20,570

trespassing on a federal land and he

2062

01:50:26,620 --> 01:50:22,190

tried to make a big deal out of that and

2063

01:50:29,740 --> 01:50:26,630

I didn't understand it and then either

2064

01:50:31,990 --> 01:50:29,750

he read me my rights and he laid out

2065

01:50:36,340 --> 01:50:32,000

some forms in front of me there were six

2066

01:50:39,790 --> 01:50:36,350

forms and I said sir what are these and

2067

01:50:41,740 --> 01:50:39,800

he says son these are waiver consent

2068

01:50:44,020 --> 01:50:41,750

forms and they're going to give us

2069

01:50:46,479 --> 01:50:44,030

permission to look around your house

2070

01:50:48,810 --> 01:50:46,489

look around your car to see if there's

2071

01:50:50,979 --> 01:50:48,820

anything that that you shouldn't have

2072

01:50:52,810 --> 01:50:50,989

understand like anything that you want

2073

01:50:55,959 --> 01:50:52,820

to hide now you're not gonna hide

2074

01:50:57,520 --> 01:50:55,969

anything from us are you is or you do

2075

01:51:00,040 --> 01:50:57,530

want to set your cooperate and sign

2076

01:51:03,280 --> 01:51:00,050

these and I saw sir do I have to sign

2077

01:51:05,979 --> 01:51:03,290

these and that's when he said something

2078

01:51:08,290 --> 01:51:05,989

in fact like no no no I can I can just

2079

01:51:11,140 --> 01:51:08,300

take these away we'll just see you at

2080

01:51:12,459 --> 01:51:11,150

the court-martial and I'm like no sir I

2081

01:51:15,850 --> 01:51:12,469

want to do whatever I need to do to

2082

01:51:18,070 --> 01:51:15,860

cooperate yeah you know I'm 22 I'm dumb

2083

01:51:22,090 --> 01:51:18,080

I don't have the benefit of a law degree

2084

01:51:24,310 --> 01:51:22,100

and I signed EC six forms right where he

2085

01:51:27,100 --> 01:51:24,320

points his finger sign here sign here

2086

01:51:29,470 --> 01:51:27,110

sign here I signed all six forms an

2087

01:51:32,109 --> 01:51:29,480

initial two box and he scooped him up

2088

01:51:35,220 --> 01:51:32,119

put him in a manila folder you know it

2089

01:51:37,600 --> 01:51:35,230

looks satisfied stuck him in his case

2090

01:51:41,140 --> 01:51:37,610

and I found out that they went they

2091

01:51:43,180 --> 01:51:41,150

searched my car they got Toby's little

2092

01:51:45,340 --> 01:51:43,190

hand-drawn map

2093

01:51:47,970 --> 01:51:45,350

actually the captain left in the middle

2094

01:51:50,140 --> 01:51:47,980

of the thing and brought it back the

2095

01:51:53,260 --> 01:51:50,150

hand-drawn map in the map that he took

2096

01:51:55,630 --> 01:51:53,270

from the kiosk and he laid them down on

2097

01:51:57,790 --> 01:51:55,640

in front of me on the tray tape when it

2098

01:52:01,300 --> 01:51:57,800

says now sunny that explained these to

2099

01:52:03,760 --> 01:52:01,310

me show me where you were and he made me

2100

01:52:06,939 --> 01:52:03,770

you know look like he said look like you

2101  
01:52:08,709 --> 01:52:06,949  
were above looking down and he really

2102  
01:52:10,959 --> 01:52:08,719  
tried to get me to narrow down and I did

2103  
01:52:13,240 --> 01:52:10,969  
my very best you know point which

2104  
01:52:16,060 --> 01:52:13,250  
direction was nor do you want me to draw

2105  
01:52:20,680 --> 01:52:16,070  
where the car was was he trying to was

2106  
01:52:22,930 --> 01:52:20,690  
he was he trying to trip you up his

2107  
01:52:25,720 --> 01:52:22,940  
questions were always trying to trip me

2108  
01:52:29,800 --> 01:52:25,730  
up yeah what he would do is he would mix

2109  
01:52:32,380 --> 01:52:29,810  
I yes and no question right so and and

2110  
01:52:34,990 --> 01:52:32,390  
and he did that constantly so I would

2111  
01:52:37,209 --> 01:52:35,000  
have to say well sir yes and and no and

2112  
01:52:40,240 --> 01:52:37,219  
then and then try to explain myself and

2113  
01:52:42,459 --> 01:52:40,250

then he said you know no did you spend

2114

01:52:46,720 --> 01:52:42,469

the night in the park last night and I

2115

01:52:47,770 --> 01:52:46,730

thought he meant the campgrounds and I

2116

01:52:49,990 --> 01:52:47,780

said no sir

2117

01:52:53,890 --> 01:52:50,000

and as soon as I said that he would

2118

01:52:57,459 --> 01:52:53,900

ballistic and he says you know where did

2119

01:53:01,479 --> 01:52:57,469

you stay expletive expletive the Hilton

2120

01:53:04,650 --> 01:53:01,489

and I'm just looking at him confused and

2121

01:53:07,300 --> 01:53:04,660

he says you didn't stay in a campground

2122

01:53:08,530 --> 01:53:07,310

they found your stuff Park Rangers found

2123

01:53:09,070 --> 01:53:08,540

your stuff out there out of the

2124

01:53:11,500 --> 01:53:09,080

wilderness

2125

01:53:13,689 --> 01:53:11,510

I said sir I'm sorry I misunderstood

2126  
01:53:15,220 --> 01:53:13,699  
your question but that was that was the

2127  
01:53:17,740 --> 01:53:15,230  
whole theme with the thing was to keep

2128  
01:53:19,870 --> 01:53:17,750  
me you know off balance and intimidated

2129  
01:53:22,720 --> 01:53:19,880  
and and I was intimidated

2130  
01:53:26,350 --> 01:53:22,730  
then they searched my home and they

2131  
01:53:29,380 --> 01:53:26,360  
searched my car and they asked me

2132  
01:53:31,720 --> 01:53:29,390  
questions about they night he knew

2133  
01:53:33,850 --> 01:53:31,730  
because he told me says I know you that

2134  
01:53:37,330 --> 01:53:33,860  
you threw the squadron's photographer he

2135  
01:53:38,860 --> 01:53:37,340  
says you got a reputation for that and

2136  
01:53:40,660 --> 01:53:38,870  
he says you know I know you got you got

2137  
01:53:42,100 --> 01:53:40,670  
this telephoto and ask me what do you

2138  
01:53:43,470 --> 01:53:42,110

like the photograph I said like you got

2139

01:53:46,090 --> 01:53:43,480

a telephoto lens I like to photograph

2140

01:53:47,860 --> 01:53:46,100

Eagles and the moon I was kind of

2141

01:53:50,830 --> 01:53:47,870

captivated with the moon at the time for

2142

01:53:52,810 --> 01:53:50,840

some reason this is what I want to know

2143

01:53:54,610 --> 01:53:52,820

what it is your take with this kind of

2144

01:53:56,640 --> 01:53:54,620

pictures are taken with this telescopic

2145

01:54:01,350 --> 01:53:56,650

lens of yours

2146

01:54:04,140 --> 01:54:01,360

and boy he just he just drilled me drove

2147

01:54:06,470 --> 01:54:04,150

me drilled me and got to the point where

2148

01:54:08,550 --> 01:54:06,480

the nurse came back and said you know

2149

01:54:10,439 --> 01:54:08,560

dr. Sanders wants him to have his

2150

01:54:13,380 --> 01:54:10,449

medicine now I can bring doctor down

2151  
01:54:15,510 --> 01:54:13,390  
here if you'd like and the both the guy

2152  
01:54:16,709 --> 01:54:15,520  
stood up and the old guy said no no I

2153  
01:54:17,970 --> 01:54:16,719  
think we're about done here I think

2154  
01:54:22,620 --> 01:54:17,980  
we're about done with Sargent my place

2155  
01:54:24,180 --> 01:54:22,630  
and the nurse left the captain left and

2156  
01:54:28,080 --> 01:54:24,190  
shut the door behind him so it was just

2157  
01:54:30,720 --> 01:54:28,090  
me and the the older major Gregory agent

2158  
01:54:33,630 --> 01:54:30,730  
Gregory in the room and he said you're

2159  
01:54:35,850 --> 01:54:33,640  
gonna have no contact with senior Airman

2160  
01:54:37,950 --> 01:54:35,860  
Tobias in any way she performed that

2161  
01:54:39,209 --> 01:54:37,960  
means not through notes not to letters

2162  
01:54:43,380 --> 01:54:39,219  
not through a third party do you

2163  
01:54:44,760 --> 01:54:43,390

understand me son and I said yes sir and

2164

01:54:45,780 --> 01:54:44,770

you know at that point I didn't want to

2165

01:54:51,120 --> 01:54:45,790

have anything to do with the guy for

2166

01:54:53,610 --> 01:54:51,130

some reason and then his demeanor

2167

01:54:55,560 --> 01:54:53,620

changed and he went from the stern

2168

01:54:58,800 --> 01:54:55,570

aspect to just kind of looking like a

2169

01:55:04,100 --> 01:54:58,810

regular guy and he gets down next close

2170

01:55:06,720 --> 01:55:04,110

to my ear and he says look son I know

2171

01:55:08,310 --> 01:55:06,730

you two knuckleheads stumbled into

2172

01:55:10,860 --> 01:55:08,320

something didn't you

2173

01:55:17,669 --> 01:55:10,870

I know what it was and you know what it

2174

01:55:21,120 --> 01:55:17,679

was don't ya I know you do and he said I

2175

01:55:23,160 --> 01:55:21,130

just want to see a picture she took and

2176

01:55:25,530 --> 01:55:23,170

I said sir I I never took a pitch I

2177

01:55:28,260 --> 01:55:25,540

never took I said I left my camera at

2178

01:55:31,169 --> 01:55:28,270

home my wife will please cut me off

2179

01:55:35,729 --> 01:55:31,179

Stern at that back line looked at me and

2180

01:55:38,100 --> 01:55:35,739

said I don't believe you and then he

2181

01:55:43,410 --> 01:55:38,110

left turn to turn the lights out when he

2182

01:55:49,140 --> 01:55:43,420

left yeah it's strange guy but terrified

2183

01:55:53,370 --> 01:55:49,150

me to death and this no order contact no

2184

01:55:55,800 --> 01:55:53,380

contact order with Toby was something

2185

01:55:58,430 --> 01:55:55,810

because I did see Toby one last time and

2186

01:56:00,720 --> 01:55:58,440

that was kind of poignant and that was

2187

01:56:03,540 --> 01:56:00,730

something I want to talk about but

2188

01:56:05,729 --> 01:56:03,550

briefly but when when it came time to go

2189

01:56:09,149 --> 01:56:05,739

home they gave us what I referred to in

2190

01:56:10,209 --> 01:56:09,159

the book as a bucket of pills and they

2191

01:56:12,790 --> 01:56:10,219

gave us both

2192

01:56:15,700 --> 01:56:12,800

why assuming they gave to Opie I didn't

2193

01:56:19,110 --> 01:56:15,710

talk to him but I had all these capsules

2194

01:56:22,420 --> 01:56:19,120

and I was to take three a day with meals

2195

01:56:25,450 --> 01:56:22,430

morning noon and night time and they

2196

01:56:28,660 --> 01:56:25,460

sent a nurse to my house every evening

2197

01:56:32,200 --> 01:56:28,670

to count my pills to make sure that I

2198

01:56:33,970 --> 01:56:32,210

had taken them correctly and about the

2199

01:56:37,000 --> 01:56:33,980

third day of taking these pills my

2200

01:56:39,130 --> 01:56:37,010

wife's like what is wrong with you and

2201

01:56:42,100 --> 01:56:39,140

I'm like I don't know I feel kind of

2202

01:56:43,479 --> 01:56:42,110

loopy she says loopy you're like you're

2203

01:56:45,939 --> 01:56:43,489

like you're drunk there's something

2204

01:56:47,709 --> 01:56:45,949

wrong with you and she made the

2205

01:56:49,120 --> 01:56:47,719

connection you know god bless her she

2206

01:56:51,910 --> 01:56:49,130

made the connection said it's those

2207

01:56:54,220 --> 01:56:51,920

pills you're taking no you know I had a

2208

01:56:57,270 --> 01:56:54,230

physicians Desk Reference which at the

2209

01:56:59,350 --> 01:56:57,280

time it had a photograph of every pill

2210

01:57:01,600 --> 01:56:59,360

manufactured approved by the FDA

2211

01:57:05,650 --> 01:57:01,610

my god I wish I'd saved just one of

2212

01:57:07,900 --> 01:57:05,660

those capsules and those capsules were

2213

01:57:09,640 --> 01:57:07,910

not in that PDR anywhere so these these

2214

01:57:15,250 --> 01:57:09,650

were something special made somewhere

2215

01:57:18,280 --> 01:57:15,260

and I stopped taking them and within a

2216

01:57:21,040 --> 01:57:18,290

week I was back to normal but it was

2217

01:57:23,860 --> 01:57:21,050

gradual so we would take and flush him

2218

01:57:25,510 --> 01:57:23,870

down the toilet at every meal so we'd be

2219

01:57:26,979 --> 01:57:25,520

sure if she showed early we had the

2220

01:57:30,250 --> 01:57:26,989

correct number of pills for the pill

2221

01:57:32,350 --> 01:57:30,260

count but I don't know what that would

2222

01:57:37,920 --> 01:57:32,360

have done to Toby's mind had he taken

2223

01:57:40,930 --> 01:57:37,930

you know all 14 days of those pills so

2224

01:57:44,410 --> 01:57:40,940

with the investigation we've got about

2225

01:57:49,090 --> 01:57:44,420

another three or four minutes before the

2226

01:57:52,630 --> 01:57:49,100

top of the hour how how many times did

2227

01:57:55,570 --> 01:57:52,640

they come back and what about filing of

2228

01:58:03,510 --> 01:57:55,580

a report what did they ask you to do how

2229

01:58:07,330 --> 01:58:03,520

intense did it get it got it got intense

2230

01:58:11,439 --> 01:58:07,340

the major Gregory asked me to do a

2231

01:58:13,450 --> 01:58:11,449

written statement and now you know Here

2232

01:58:16,300 --> 01:58:13,460

I am I know I'm not going to tell this

2233

01:58:17,800 --> 01:58:16,310

guy saw a UFO five stories tall in a

2234

01:58:19,689 --> 01:58:17,810

city block well I'm not going to say

2235

01:58:24,010 --> 01:58:19,699

though because I know it's going to put

2236

01:58:25,690 --> 01:58:24,020

me in a psych ward I thought

2237

01:58:28,030 --> 01:58:25,700

then you know well I wrote on my

2238

01:58:30,730 --> 01:58:28,040

statement and I just I just kind of

2239

01:58:33,900 --> 01:58:30,740

glossed it over we went to bed we got up

2240

01:58:36,910 --> 01:58:33,910

at 3 a.m. we were bug Benton and

2241

01:58:41,050 --> 01:58:36,920

sunburned and so miserable we decided to

2242

01:58:46,750 --> 01:58:41,060

come home and just left her stuff there

2243

01:58:48,880 --> 01:58:46,760

by accident and of course you know this

2244

01:58:51,490 --> 01:58:48,890

Gregory guy didn't believe that he

2245

01:58:53,410 --> 01:58:51,500

believed when I was in that hospital bed

2246

01:58:55,930 --> 01:58:53,420

and he got down next to my ear and said

2247

01:58:56,590 --> 01:58:55,940

you two knuckleheads stumbled onto

2248

01:59:01,150 --> 01:58:56,600

something

2249

01:59:04,120 --> 01:59:01,160

she knew he knew he knew what we saw I

2250

01:59:09,910 --> 01:59:04,130

and no doubt no question he knew it you

2251

01:59:13,360 --> 01:59:09,920

knew all about it and well and this is

2252

01:59:18,010 --> 01:59:13,370

the other point that the audience really

2253

01:59:25,870 --> 01:59:18,020

needs to absorb OSI Office of Special

2254

01:59:30,220 --> 01:59:25,880

Investigations is intimidating and as as

2255

01:59:32,860 --> 01:59:30,230

somebody in the military you always hear

2256

01:59:34,480 --> 01:59:32,870

about OSI in the background but as long

2257

01:59:38,050 --> 01:59:34,490

as you run clean you don't bump into

2258

01:59:42,460 --> 01:59:38,060

those guys but if you do bump into those

2259

01:59:45,910 --> 01:59:42,470

guys it is bad news you've either done

2260

01:59:48,520 --> 01:59:45,920

something really bad or or their reason

2261

01:59:51,010 --> 01:59:48,530

for being there is a bad situation that

2262

01:59:54,970 --> 01:59:51,020

you may or may not be involved in but

2263

01:59:58,210 --> 01:59:54,980

nothing good comes of that and that is

2264

02:00:00,640 --> 01:59:58,220

what OSI represents and that must have

2265

02:00:03,400 --> 02:00:00,650

scared the crap out of you and you know

2266

02:00:05,620 --> 02:00:03,410

OSI shows up at the hospital where OSI

2267

02:00:06,940 --> 02:00:05,630

and they're there for you everybody

2268

02:00:09,820 --> 02:00:06,950

snaps to attention

2269

02:00:11,740 --> 02:00:09,830

that's what OSI represent and I know

2270

02:00:13,750 --> 02:00:11,750

that I'm not wrong in painting that

2271

02:00:25,720 --> 02:00:13,760

picture that's exactly what's going on

2272

02:00:27,010 --> 02:00:25,730

here yes it really does yeah I didn't

2273

02:00:29,050 --> 02:00:27,020

know how to address thing I didn't know

2274

02:00:29,709 --> 02:00:29,060

what to say is everything I said was

2275

02:00:31,479 --> 02:00:29,719

wrong

2276

02:00:33,939 --> 02:00:31,489

and everything set the guy off and it

2277

02:00:36,520 --> 02:00:33,949

was well what did you say we've got

2278

02:00:39,880 --> 02:00:36,530

about one minute here Terry oh so what

2279

02:00:41,320 --> 02:00:39,890

did you say in your written statement in

2280

02:00:44,140 --> 02:00:41,330

my written statement I said that we'd

2281

02:00:48,420 --> 02:00:44,150

rolled down we got there we set up our

2282

02:00:51,220 --> 02:00:48,430

camp well we we made a campfire and we

2283

02:00:56,200 --> 02:00:51,230

you know laid out on some ear mattresses

2284

02:00:58,959 --> 02:00:56,210

and watch the night sky for a while with

2285

02:01:02,830 --> 02:00:58,969

the bed woke up badly sunburned and bug

2286

02:01:05,320 --> 02:01:02,840

bitten and then we drove home well you

2287

02:01:07,720 --> 02:01:05,330

know two years prior to this there was

2288

02:01:10,600 --> 02:01:07,730

another event that I talked about in my

2289

02:01:14,500 --> 02:01:10,610

book and that's the event where I wrote

2290

02:01:17,530 --> 02:01:14,510

the report that our CEO took and used a

2291

02:01:20,410 --> 02:01:17,540

magic marker to redact all the times in

2292

02:01:22,479 --> 02:01:20,420

my report and that may be the report you

2293

02:01:25,689 --> 02:01:22,489

were thinking about because that was

2294

02:01:27,580 --> 02:01:25,699

unusual too but as far as for this

2295

02:01:30,370 --> 02:01:27,590

incident goes it was a pretty

2296

02:01:34,660 --> 02:01:30,380

straightforward written report just

2297

02:01:39,850 --> 02:01:34,670

leaving out everything from 9 p.m. to 3

2298

02:01:42,790 --> 02:01:39,860

a.m. and Gregory I'm in a we can discuss

2299

02:01:46,689 --> 02:01:42,800

this when we come back but Gregory was

2300

02:01:50,170 --> 02:01:46,699

also asking you leading questions in my

2301

02:01:51,910 --> 02:01:50,180

opinion near the attorney but but you

2302

02:01:53,350 --> 02:01:51,920

know why were you guys going there what

2303

02:01:55,450 --> 02:01:53,360

do you mean you didn't take any pictures

2304

02:01:57,700 --> 02:01:55,460

something special happened and you

2305

02:02:00,760 --> 02:01:57,710

didn't take Ken you know why were you

2306

02:02:02,979 --> 02:02:00,770

guys going there and and and he you know

2307

02:02:06,100 --> 02:02:02,989

these were leading questions he knew the

2308

02:02:09,990 --> 02:02:06,110

answers to but he was trying to get the

2309

02:02:16,000 --> 02:02:13,959

absolutely everything say yes or no no

2310

02:02:18,640 --> 02:02:16,010

there's no there's no room for for an

2311

02:02:20,439 --> 02:02:18,650

explanation it's yes or no let's take a

2312

02:02:22,060 --> 02:02:20,449

break right here our guest tonight Terry

2313

02:02:24,850 --> 02:02:22,070

Lovelace we're talking about his book

2314

02:02:26,979 --> 02:02:24,860

and it's an amazing read incident at

2315

02:02:28,959 --> 02:02:26,989

Devil's Den this is fade to black I'm

2316

02:02:31,780 --> 02:02:28,969

yours Jimmy Church we're gonna pick it

2317

02:02:36,480 --> 02:02:31,790

up or we left off when we come back stay

2318

02:02:47,469 --> 02:02:39,919

[Music]

2319

02:02:54,080 --> 02:02:50,750

this is KCRA digital broadcasting

2320

02:02:57,919 --> 02:02:54,090

station Salt Lake City Utah Van Buren

2321

02:03:00,529 --> 02:02:57,929

Arkansas okay nurse let's get this man

2322

02:03:02,899 --> 02:03:00,539

to the ER stat right away doctor we see

2323

02:03:05,239 --> 02:03:02,909

this every day heart attack or angina

2324

02:03:07,819 --> 02:03:05,249

pain due to blocked and clogged arteries

2325

02:03:09,739 --> 02:03:07,829

chelation can remove obstructions or

2326  
02:03:11,779 --> 02:03:09,749  
blockages from arteries and help avoid

2327  
02:03:14,330 --> 02:03:11,789  
painful and expensive surgery

2328  
02:03:15,979 --> 02:03:14,340  
now there's angiogram it's a liquid oral

2329  
02:03:18,379 --> 02:03:15,989  
chelation product that you take with

2330  
02:03:20,719 --> 02:03:18,389  
juice you start to feel the results fast

2331  
02:03:22,310 --> 02:03:20,729  
angio primm increases blood flow all

2332  
02:03:24,620 --> 02:03:22,320  
over the body and that means more energy

2333  
02:03:27,140 --> 02:03:24,630  
and strength to take on the day with

2334  
02:03:29,120 --> 02:03:27,150  
less aches and pains 60 years of

2335  
02:03:32,270 --> 02:03:29,130  
research has gone into chelation and

2336  
02:03:34,520 --> 02:03:32,280  
angiogram is the result a safe and easy

2337  
02:03:36,679 --> 02:03:34,530  
way to unblock your veins and arteries

2338  
02:03:38,569 --> 02:03:36,689

from build-up that slow circulation

2339

02:03:39,709 --> 02:03:38,579

shaping dr. Jones please report to the

2340

02:03:41,540 --> 02:03:39,719

emergency room right away

2341

02:03:43,850 --> 02:03:41,550

log on now for a special radio offer

2342

02:03:48,620 --> 02:03:43,860

from Angie oh prim that's angio prim

2343

02:03:50,870 --> 02:03:48,630

calm / radio a ng IO PRI M angio prim

2344

02:03:52,370 --> 02:03:50,880

calm / radio are called eight seven

2345

02:03:54,439 --> 02:03:52,380

seven eight eight to seventy two twenty

2346

02:03:58,520 --> 02:03:54,449

one that's eight seven seven eight eight

2347

02:04:01,479 --> 02:03:58,530

to seventy two twenty one so you love

2348

02:04:04,719 --> 02:04:01,489

talk radio then you'll love talk stream

2349

02:04:07,459 --> 02:04:04,729

live.com talk stream live is always on

2350

02:04:09,739 --> 02:04:07,469

24/7 with the best streaming talk shows

2351  
02:04:11,750 --> 02:04:09,749  
find your favorite talkers and discover

2352  
02:04:14,569 --> 02:04:11,760  
some new ones it's free readily

2353  
02:04:16,399 --> 02:04:14,579  
available online or on the smartphone or

2354  
02:04:18,799 --> 02:04:16,409  
tablet finding your favorite talk shows

2355  
02:04:22,339 --> 02:04:18,809  
all in one place has gotten a whole lot

2356  
02:04:24,020 --> 02:04:22,349  
easier just go to tox-screen live.com be

2357  
02:04:28,069 --> 02:04:24,030  
sure to download the free apps from

2358  
02:04:29,449 --> 02:04:28,079  
Google Play or the itunes app store your

2359  
02:04:33,339 --> 02:04:29,459  
contact for current

2360  
02:04:36,379 --> 02:04:33,349  
and trending topics gay GRA radio.com

2361  
02:04:37,219 --> 02:04:36,389  
what can I say about the most popular T

2362  
02:04:39,439 --> 02:04:37,229  
on the Internet

2363  
02:04:43,250 --> 02:04:39,449

and what a customers say about life

2364

02:04:46,189 --> 02:04:43,260

change T at get the T calm a lot but by

2365

02:04:48,350 --> 02:04:46,199

federal law we get the T DICOM cannot

2366

02:04:50,870 --> 02:04:48,360

make claims to how this product can

2367

02:04:52,429 --> 02:04:50,880

enhance your health we cannot even post

2368

02:04:55,250 --> 02:04:52,439

our testimonies without being in

2369

02:04:57,500 --> 02:04:55,260

compliance so how do we get past the

2370

02:05:00,830 --> 02:04:57,510

hump try our products that get the T

2371

02:05:03,739 --> 02:05:00,840

calm and see for yourself you can send

2372

02:05:04,850 --> 02:05:03,749

us a testimony but we just can't post it

2373

02:05:08,779 --> 02:05:04,860

bummer

2374

02:05:10,429 --> 02:05:08,789

our products are GMO free and organic we

2375

02:05:12,830 --> 02:05:10,439

pride ourself in being the best we can

2376

02:05:15,890 --> 02:05:12,840

be and we urge you to take charge of

2377

02:05:17,779 --> 02:05:15,900

your health we're loving your strong and

2378

02:05:19,699 --> 02:05:17,789

many of our customers have shared their

2379

02:05:21,290 --> 02:05:19,709

successes with friends and family

2380

02:05:24,640 --> 02:05:21,300

protect your colon

2381

02:05:28,189 --> 02:05:24,650

log on to get the t.com that's get the

2382

02:05:33,890 --> 02:05:28,199

t.com get the t-dot-com

2383

02:05:35,779 --> 02:05:33,900

get the t.com did you know that when

2384

02:05:38,029 --> 02:05:35,789

you're on the road with limited data or

2385

02:05:40,219 --> 02:05:38,039

Wi-Fi available you can still listen to

2386

02:05:42,589 --> 02:05:40,229

every minute of fade to black by just

2387

02:05:45,379 --> 02:05:42,599

calling six oh five five six two four

2388

02:05:47,689 --> 02:05:45,389

four eight two no smart phone app or

2389

02:05:49,939 --> 02:05:47,699

internet needed it saves your data plan

2390

02:05:53,270 --> 02:05:49,949

and no extra cost if you have unlimited

2391

02:05:55,580 --> 02:05:53,280

minutes just call six oh five five six

2392

02:05:58,040 --> 02:05:55,590

two four four eight two you can listen

2393

02:06:09,950 --> 02:05:58,050

to me Jimmy Church on any phone anytime

2394

02:06:17,070 --> 02:06:14,700

you wanna know a secret I love ponies I

2395

02:06:19,920 --> 02:06:17,080

really love ponies I'm serious

2396

02:06:24,180 --> 02:06:19,930

I couldn't stay sane without Pony mr.

2397

02:06:29,040 --> 02:06:24,190

Brooks I fade to black because you never

2398

02:06:33,040 --> 02:06:30,910

this is fade to black

2399

02:06:36,730 --> 02:06:33,050

with Jimmy Church on the game changer

2400

02:06:45,830 --> 02:06:36,740

radio network and kgr a the global radio

2401

02:06:52,980 --> 02:06:50,810

[Music]

2402

02:06:55,140 --> 02:06:52,990

welcome back fade to black I'm Yours

2403

02:06:56,220 --> 02:06:55,150

Jimmy Church to follow me on Twitter I J

2404

02:06:58,220 --> 02:06:56,230

Church radio

2405

02:07:02,460 --> 02:06:58,230

my guest tonight Terry Lovelace

2406

02:07:07,290 --> 02:07:02,470

discussing his amazing book incident at

2407

02:07:09,090 --> 02:07:07,300

Devil's Den and Terry we've got we've

2408

02:07:10,200 --> 02:07:09,100

got so much to discuss and I can tell

2409

02:07:14,310 --> 02:07:10,210

that we're gonna do some overtime

2410

02:07:17,040 --> 02:07:14,320

tonight so there you go be prepared for

2411

02:07:20,210 --> 02:07:17,050

that at the bottom of the hour we've got

2412

02:07:27,150 --> 02:07:20,220

too much to get into here but

2413

02:07:28,710 --> 02:07:27,160

immediately after the OSI guys we're

2414

02:07:31,160 --> 02:07:28,720

gonna continue with that but what was

2415

02:07:36,120 --> 02:07:31,170

your treatment like in the Air Force

2416

02:07:38,850 --> 02:07:36,130

after that you were an EMT you had very

2417

02:07:40,830 --> 02:07:38,860

specific professional things that you

2418

02:07:45,210 --> 02:07:40,840

did but what have how did they treat you

2419

02:07:48,720 --> 02:07:45,220

after this I I was transferred and I I

2420

02:07:52,080 --> 02:07:48,730

know that they did this to avoid Toby

2421

02:07:57,630 --> 02:07:52,090

and I being a contact with one another

2422

02:08:01,860 --> 02:07:57,640

I was I was reassigned to work in a

2423

02:08:04,040 --> 02:08:01,870

supply unit and I'll tell you it was my

2424

02:08:06,960 --> 02:08:04,050

worst experience in the Air Force well

2425

02:08:08,520 --> 02:08:06,970

one of my worst experiences I didn't I

2426

02:08:11,210 --> 02:08:08,530

had a lot of good experiences in the Air

2427

02:08:14,910 --> 02:08:11,220

Force but this this was not one of them

2428

02:08:17,550 --> 02:08:14,920

so the seal of the hospital sorry to

2429

02:08:23,940 --> 02:08:17,560

lose both of us I mean we were good EMTs

2430

02:08:25,650 --> 02:08:23,950

and I'm in a support unit I go to see my

2431

02:08:28,230 --> 02:08:25,660

new commanding officer and he says you

2432

02:08:30,930 --> 02:08:28,240

know go down and see First Sergeant Rory

2433

02:08:32,610 --> 02:08:30,940

we don't we don't have need for an EMT

2434

02:08:35,840 --> 02:08:32,620

here but he'll have something to keep

2435

02:08:41,900 --> 02:08:35,850

you busy so I went down the hall and

2436

02:08:44,970 --> 02:08:41,910

there was a to his door first sergeant

2437

02:08:46,610 --> 02:08:44,980

rolling something and I knocked on his

2438

02:08:48,990 --> 02:08:46,620

door

2439

02:08:50,670 --> 02:08:49,000

you know CL told me you could call him

2440

02:08:52,680 --> 02:08:50,680

Roy well he didn't want me to call him

2441

02:08:56,550 --> 02:08:52,690

Roy he told me to call him First

2442

02:09:00,540 --> 02:08:56,560

Sergeant so on so but just you know just

2443

02:09:04,130 --> 02:09:00,550

this he was a real thin guy with just

2444

02:09:12,420 --> 02:09:09,620

mannerism and just look for like he was

2445

02:09:12,870 --> 02:09:12,430

well I wasn't welcome I'll put it that

2446

02:09:14,730 --> 02:09:12,880

way

2447

02:09:17,550 --> 02:09:14,740

and what was your rank at this time I

2448

02:09:21,420 --> 02:09:17,560

Staff Sergeant Mike yeah you're an e5

2449

02:09:23,820 --> 02:09:21,430

right so you've got your stripes yeah

2450

02:09:26,460 --> 02:09:23,830

yeah you got your stripes and so now

2451

02:09:33,300 --> 02:09:26,470

obvious what you don't know it yet but

2452

02:09:36,330 --> 02:09:33,310

you've been downgraded in in back of

2453

02:09:38,310 --> 02:09:36,340

this of this building the supply unit

2454

02:09:40,950 --> 02:09:38,320

was up was in a little building that

2455

02:09:43,740 --> 02:09:40,960

must have been like a woodwork shop at

2456

02:09:45,270 --> 02:09:43,750

one time and first sergeant walked me

2457

02:09:46,590 --> 02:09:45,280

back there any sense yeah he says you

2458

02:09:49,260 --> 02:09:46,600

know I got something I think you know

2459

02:09:51,060 --> 02:09:49,270

he's pretending he's like yeah you know

2460

02:09:53,100 --> 02:09:51,070

I got something we can we can help you

2461

02:09:54,960 --> 02:09:53,110

or you can help us with we could really

2462

02:09:57,120 --> 02:09:54,970

use your hand he says here's what I need

2463

02:09:59,340 --> 02:09:57,130

you to do he says see this to see that

2464

02:10:00,930 --> 02:09:59,350

stack of plywood over there and I

2465

02:10:05,700 --> 02:10:00,940

thought yeah you know I'm not blind and

2466

02:10:08,130 --> 02:10:05,710

he says I need you to spray-paint 30

2467

02:10:08,610 --> 02:10:08,140

sheets are those four by eight pieces of

2468

02:10:12,780 --> 02:10:08,620

plywood

2469

02:10:15,750 --> 02:10:12,790

the paint is all in that can't the cans

2470

02:10:18,690 --> 02:10:15,760

in the corner there and he said here's a

2471

02:10:21,300 --> 02:10:18,700

key come and go as you please you got an

2472

02:10:26,160 --> 02:10:21,310

hour for lunch be here at 8:30 worked

2473

02:10:28,380 --> 02:10:26,170

till 5:30 and unless you need me I don't

2474

02:10:33,770 --> 02:10:28,390

expect to hear from you so we're talking

2475

02:10:39,390 --> 02:10:33,780

about an e5 Staff Sergeant EMT is now

2476  
02:10:42,960 --> 02:10:39,400  
spray-painting plywood and it got worse

2477  
02:10:46,260 --> 02:10:42,970  
and so if it could get any worse and you

2478  
02:10:50,220 --> 02:10:46,270  
know after a couple of weeks I started

2479  
02:10:51,720 --> 02:10:50,230  
enjoying the isolation you know because

2480  
02:10:52,680 --> 02:10:51,730  
the other guys in squad who treated me

2481  
02:10:54,780 --> 02:10:52,690  
like a pariah

2482  
02:10:56,520 --> 02:10:54,790  
so you know I started like well you know

2483  
02:11:00,000 --> 02:10:56,530  
this is my workshop I'll make the best

2484  
02:11:01,740 --> 02:11:00,010  
of this and you know I I did my best cuz

2485  
02:11:03,600 --> 02:11:01,750  
you know yeah you know I'm proud of my

2486  
02:11:05,280 --> 02:11:03,610  
work product always have been if whether

2487  
02:11:07,130 --> 02:11:05,290  
I'm you know practice the law or

2488  
02:11:09,900 --> 02:11:07,140

spray-painting I want to do a good job

2489

02:11:11,870 --> 02:11:09,910

so I get done and I go and I get for

2490

02:11:14,490 --> 02:11:11,880

sergeant my knock on a store and I say

2491

02:11:17,580 --> 02:11:14,500

yeah for sergeant I'm done

2492

02:11:19,590 --> 02:11:17,590

take a look and he's you know he's he's

2493

02:11:24,630 --> 02:11:19,600

feigning this I can tell this is all

2494

02:11:27,330 --> 02:11:24,640

fake enthusiasm he's like yeah yeah love

2495

02:11:30,930 --> 02:11:27,340

let's see what you done let's go take a

2496

02:11:33,570 --> 02:11:30,940

look you know and he walked act yeah he

2497

02:11:34,920 --> 02:11:33,580

look through these these plywood boards

2498

02:11:37,140 --> 02:11:34,930

I painted looked through maybe a half a

2499

02:11:40,170 --> 02:11:37,150

dozen of them and pointed out a spot or

2500

02:11:45,780 --> 02:11:40,180

two or two painted run and it wasn't

2501

02:11:47,580 --> 02:11:45,790

anything significant and I said well you

2502

02:11:48,840 --> 02:11:47,590

know you got another something else for

2503

02:11:52,920 --> 02:11:48,850

me to do maybe something a little more

2504

02:11:56,490 --> 02:11:52,930

cerebral and he rubs his chin and he

2505

02:11:59,010 --> 02:11:56,500

says well let me think yeah yeah yeah he

2506

02:11:59,370 --> 02:11:59,020

says you see you see that sandpaper over

2507

02:12:01,680 --> 02:11:59,380

there

2508

02:12:04,940 --> 02:12:01,690

go ahead and sand them down the bear

2509

02:12:08,490 --> 02:12:04,950

would come see me when you're done

2510

02:12:13,290 --> 02:12:08,500

unbelievable and and what about ageing

2511

02:12:15,540 --> 02:12:13,300

Gregory oh you know I I gotta tell this

2512

02:12:19,770 --> 02:12:15,550

because this was the last time that I

2513

02:12:22,110 --> 02:12:19,780

saw my friend Toby and agent Gregory's a

2514

02:12:26,130 --> 02:12:22,120

part and parcel of it

2515

02:12:28,770 --> 02:12:26,140

oh is this with Sheila yeah my wife is

2516

02:12:31,170 --> 02:12:28,780

driving the car right and I begged I

2517

02:12:33,720 --> 02:12:31,180

said we please stop by Toby's house

2518

02:12:35,520 --> 02:12:33,730

because I had this compulsion I didn't

2519

02:12:37,950 --> 02:12:35,530

want to I really didn't want to see the

2520

02:12:41,430 --> 02:12:37,960

guy but I thought I had to say goodbye

2521

02:12:44,640 --> 02:12:41,440

to him and it was a strong compulsion to

2522

02:12:47,070 --> 02:12:44,650

say goodbye to him and I and I talked

2523

02:12:49,140 --> 02:12:47,080

her into doing it she pulled over and I

2524

02:12:51,510 --> 02:12:49,150

I hopped out of the car and I I told her

2525

02:12:53,820 --> 02:12:51,520

I'll be quick and I ran you know through

2526

02:12:57,420 --> 02:12:53,830

the front door that you know I walked

2527

02:12:58,380 --> 02:12:57,430

through a hundred times and before and

2528

02:13:03,000 --> 02:12:58,390

there's Tammy

2529

02:13:04,440 --> 02:13:03,010

there's Toby's wife you know gives me a

2530

02:13:08,880 --> 02:13:04,450

hard look and says you're not supposed

2531

02:13:10,980 --> 02:13:08,890

to be here and just went on walking away

2532

02:13:13,950 --> 02:13:10,990

and Toby must have heard this exchange

2533

02:13:15,000 --> 02:13:13,960

and he walks around the corner and he's

2534

02:13:19,410 --> 02:13:15,010

a train wreck

2535

02:13:24,000 --> 02:13:19,420

I mean he's wearing a dirty t-shirt and

2536

02:13:27,510 --> 02:13:24,010

it just wasn't Toby and he was he was

2537

02:13:32,910 --> 02:13:27,520

just his James were dirty you name is

2538

02:13:34,920 --> 02:13:32,920

and he walked up to me yet she and I

2539

02:13:38,130 --> 02:13:34,930

could smell vodka on his breath

2540

02:13:41,550 --> 02:13:38,140

and this is 11:30 in the morning

2541

02:13:44,610 --> 02:13:41,560

no and I knew Toby could nurse a beer

2542

02:13:50,190 --> 02:13:44,620

for two hours a 12 ounce can of beer not

2543

02:13:54,330 --> 02:13:50,200

a he was not a drinker and he came out

2544

02:13:57,270 --> 02:13:54,340

and his eyes were bloodshot and it was a

2545

02:13:59,280 --> 02:13:57,280

real awkward moment for some reason that

2546

02:14:01,350 --> 02:13:59,290

moment is burned in my memory almost

2547

02:14:04,470 --> 02:14:01,360

like the birth of my kids I don't know

2548

02:14:08,010 --> 02:14:04,480

why but it was important at some level

2549

02:14:10,860 --> 02:14:08,020

and I didn't know I'm standing there

2550

02:14:12,690 --> 02:14:10,870

were two feet apart and I didn't I felt

2551

02:14:17,130 --> 02:14:12,700

that it be appropriate to embrace them

2552

02:14:19,770 --> 02:14:17,140

or hit Leigh shake his hand but I'm

2553

02:14:21,330 --> 02:14:19,780

looking at my shoes and I said you know

2554

02:14:22,979 --> 02:14:21,340

I just wanted to stop by and wish you

2555

02:14:27,930 --> 02:14:22,989

well and tell you I enjoyed working with

2556

02:14:30,870 --> 02:14:27,940

you and that's he was a short guy and

2557

02:14:34,100 --> 02:14:30,880

that's when I when I looked up we made

2558

02:14:39,410 --> 02:14:34,110

eye contact and I was his eyes were just

2559

02:14:43,260 --> 02:14:39,420

bloodshot and he said it happened didn't

2560

02:14:45,150 --> 02:14:43,270

and I said yeah told it happened and he

2561

02:14:45,660 --> 02:14:45,160

said we're not crazy I'm not losing my

2562

02:14:48,990 --> 02:14:45,670

mind

2563

02:14:53,300 --> 02:14:49,000

I said no Toby it happened you're not

2564

02:14:55,830 --> 02:14:53,310

losing your mind and with with that I

2565

02:15:03,120 --> 02:14:55,840

broke my days with him turn around and I

2566

02:15:04,590 --> 02:15:03,130

ran to our car just uh anyway hopped in

2567

02:15:06,870 --> 02:15:04,600

the car there tooth police there are two

2568

02:15:08,729 --> 02:15:06,880

policemen in a parked car in back of us

2569

02:15:11,910 --> 02:15:08,739

and they got my like him into this

2570

02:15:15,030 --> 02:15:11,920

parking spot and she's crying she's

2571

02:15:16,170 --> 02:15:15,040

freaked out she's gonna rest us no you

2572

02:15:18,240 --> 02:15:16,180

got to calm down if they were gonna

2573

02:15:21,270 --> 02:15:18,250

arrest us we'd be in the handcuffs

2574

02:15:23,130 --> 02:15:21,280

right did they follow you there or and

2575

02:15:25,800 --> 02:15:23,140

you were only inside for a couple of

2576

02:15:28,830 --> 02:15:25,810

minutes right you know so they were

2577

02:15:31,830 --> 02:15:28,840

either following you or they were

2578

02:15:34,140 --> 02:15:31,840

watching Toby's place and saw you pull

2579

02:15:36,000 --> 02:15:34,150

up but could be could have been

2580

02:15:37,920 --> 02:15:36,010

happenstance you know we had a little

2581

02:15:40,450 --> 02:15:37,930

orange Karmann Ghia so it was kind of an

2582

02:15:45,459 --> 02:15:40,460

unusual car right

2583

02:15:47,110 --> 02:15:45,469

but they they followed us right on our

2584

02:15:50,950 --> 02:15:47,120

bumper hold we were coming from the

2585

02:15:52,870 --> 02:15:50,960

grocery store and my wife parked and I

2586

02:15:54,580 --> 02:15:52,880

got her to calm down and I grabbed a

2587

02:15:56,830 --> 02:15:54,590

groceries and I run and unlocked the

2588

02:15:58,800 --> 02:15:56,840

door and the phone's ringing and I

2589

02:16:03,750 --> 02:15:58,810

dropped the groceries and I pick it up

2590

02:16:08,979 --> 02:16:03,760

sergeant Lovelace and it's agent Gregory

2591

02:16:11,020 --> 02:16:08,989

okay so just to understand you walk out

2592

02:16:13,300 --> 02:16:11,030

of Toby's house you say goodbye for the

2593

02:16:16,840 --> 02:16:13,310

last time he says did this really happen

2594

02:16:21,610 --> 02:16:16,850

we're not crazy he's obviously on the

2595

02:16:25,780 --> 02:16:21,620

edge of of losing it you get back out to

2596

02:16:29,260 --> 02:16:25,790

your car and then there's a cop car with

2597

02:16:32,140 --> 02:16:29,270

two cops in it that is basically blocked

2598

02:16:35,860 --> 02:16:32,150

you win so they've arrived they follow

2599

02:16:38,230 --> 02:16:35,870

you home after all of this you guys walk

2600

02:16:41,080 --> 02:16:38,240

in you're calming your wife down and the

2601  
02:16:44,910 --> 02:16:41,090  
friggin phone rings and and it's agent

2602  
02:16:46,209 --> 02:16:44,920  
Lovelace none of this is coincidence

2603  
02:16:47,680 --> 02:16:46,219  
none

2604  
02:16:49,000 --> 02:16:47,690  
those guys parked out in front of our

2605  
02:16:51,820 --> 02:16:49,010  
house and they stayed there for two

2606  
02:16:54,700 --> 02:16:51,830  
hours but when I picked up the phone I

2607  
02:16:57,070 --> 02:16:54,710  
said sorry Lovelace and the last person

2608  
02:17:00,490 --> 02:16:57,080  
I was expecting was agent regularly and

2609  
02:17:01,140 --> 02:17:00,500  
he says well son you just couldn't do it

2610  
02:17:04,030 --> 02:17:01,150  
could you

2611  
02:17:05,919 --> 02:17:04,040  
and I knew what he was talking about and

2612  
02:17:09,940 --> 02:17:05,929  
I said sir I'm sorry I just wanted to

2613  
02:17:11,890 --> 02:17:09,950

say goodbye and and he interrupted me he

2614

02:17:14,140 --> 02:17:11,900

was good at that interrupted me said I

2615

02:17:16,330 --> 02:17:14,150

want to know what you gave him and I

2616

02:17:18,730 --> 02:17:16,340

want to know what he gave you well you

2617

02:17:26,379 --> 02:17:18,740

signed they gave you a direct written

2618

02:17:30,700 --> 02:17:26,389

order to stay away from Toby yes he said

2619

02:17:34,120 --> 02:17:30,710

you know it really know me off whenever

2620

02:17:36,190 --> 02:17:34,130

people disobey my order and he said let

2621

02:17:38,970 --> 02:17:36,200

me talk about sarcasm he says you're

2622

02:17:40,860 --> 02:17:38,980

just dying to change uniforms aren't you

2623

02:17:43,480 --> 02:17:40,870

[Music]

2624

02:17:45,160 --> 02:17:43,490

I got something in black and white

2625

02:17:47,140 --> 02:17:45,170

stripes that would look good on you and

2626

02:17:50,320 --> 02:17:47,150

I'll take your blue uniform would you

2627

02:17:51,700 --> 02:17:50,330

like that and I could just dumb it took

2628

02:17:53,890 --> 02:17:51,710

me a minute he was talking about out

2629

02:17:55,770 --> 02:17:53,900

there you know Portlander

2630

02:17:59,920 --> 02:17:55,780

you just talking about the penitentiary

2631

02:18:00,780 --> 02:17:59,930

and I said no sir and it just said you

2632

02:18:03,660 --> 02:18:00,790

know

2633

02:18:07,090 --> 02:18:03,670

watch yourself because I'm watching you

2634

02:18:11,400 --> 02:18:07,100

expletives deleted did he ask you what

2635

02:18:13,420 --> 02:18:11,410

you and Toby talked about yeah he said

2636

02:18:15,760 --> 02:18:13,430

what did he ask where did you exchange

2637

02:18:17,470 --> 02:18:15,770

and he's where did you talk about and I

2638

02:18:19,840 --> 02:18:17,480

said totally the truth I told him like

2639

02:18:24,340 --> 02:18:19,850

that total goodbye I said sir I was in

2640

02:18:27,720 --> 02:18:24,350

there maybe four minutes and and that

2641

02:18:31,060 --> 02:18:27,730

was it and then I didn't see him again

2642

02:18:34,541 --> 02:18:31,070

we talked to agent Gregory again until

2643

02:18:37,990 --> 02:18:34,551

the interrogation that happened when I

2644

02:18:41,140 --> 02:18:38,000

was in the process of spray-painting one

2645

02:18:44,220 --> 02:18:41,150

I'm sanding off the paint that had just

2646

02:18:50,860 --> 02:18:44,230

particular sleeping on these boards and

2647

02:18:52,570 --> 02:18:50,870

it's you know some weeks later and first

2648

02:18:56,260 --> 02:18:52,580

sergeant comes out and yells at me says

2649

02:18:58,450 --> 02:18:56,270

lovelace CEO wants to see ya so I'm like

2650

02:19:00,371 --> 02:18:58,460

hey just lock up and I thought well that

2651  
02:19:04,270 --> 02:19:00,381  
could be bad news or good news

2652  
02:19:07,630 --> 02:19:04,280  
so I lock up my shop and I go running in

2653  
02:19:12,630 --> 02:19:07,640  
and I I stop to use a bathroom boy am I

2654  
02:19:15,550 --> 02:19:12,640  
glad I did and check my appearance and

2655  
02:19:18,010 --> 02:19:15,560  
hustled down to the CIO's office since

2656  
02:19:23,590 --> 02:19:18,020  
no his secretary was there and she waved

2657  
02:19:25,510 --> 02:19:23,600  
me in and he said sorry Lovelace the OSI

2658  
02:19:27,850 --> 02:19:25,520  
sent a car for you they want to see you

2659  
02:19:29,410 --> 02:19:27,860  
at OSI headquarters they're out front

2660  
02:19:32,831 --> 02:19:29,420  
right now I wouldn't keep them waiting

2661  
02:19:36,371 --> 02:19:32,841  
if I were you you're dismissed and I

2662  
02:19:38,410 --> 02:19:36,381  
said yes sir and I ran down the hallway

2663  
02:19:41,831 --> 02:19:38,420

and sure enough there's a blue car right

2664

02:19:43,180 --> 02:19:41,841

in front and I went and I got well there

2665

02:19:44,920 --> 02:19:43,190

was a driver and you open the door for

2666

02:19:46,900 --> 02:19:44,930

me I'd never been in the backseat of a

2667

02:19:49,631 --> 02:19:46,910

police car before I thought I noticed

2668

02:19:55,720 --> 02:19:49,641

you know no hand cranks you know the

2669

02:19:58,600 --> 02:19:55,730

metal floor anyway that's either he

2670

02:20:01,660 --> 02:19:58,610

drove us too few and maybe two miles to

2671

02:20:03,570 --> 02:20:01,670

the OSI headquarters which was an

2672

02:20:06,540 --> 02:20:03,580

intimidating building in itself

2673

02:20:09,029 --> 02:20:06,550

you know I I described the book

2674

02:20:15,719 --> 02:20:09,039

architecture is Stalin desk that makes

2675

02:20:19,800 --> 02:20:15,729

sense you know I'm a military brat so

2676

02:20:24,120 --> 02:20:19,810

I've been on many Air Force paces and an

2677

02:20:27,510 --> 02:20:24,130

army bases and that is what whatever it

2678

02:20:31,710 --> 02:20:27,520

is whether it's OSI civil investigations

2679

02:20:34,340 --> 02:20:31,720

all of those military police buildings

2680

02:20:38,399 --> 02:20:34,350

are very Stalin desk they stand out

2681

02:20:42,359 --> 02:20:38,409

stand down I should say yes and he took

2682

02:20:43,920 --> 02:20:42,369

me down a corridor and he had a key we

2683

02:20:45,870 --> 02:20:43,930

had first way to go through the locked

2684

02:20:47,639 --> 02:20:45,880

doors with the buzzer you know and then

2685

02:20:51,000 --> 02:20:47,649

the door opens and clicks shut behind

2686

02:20:54,420 --> 02:20:51,010

you like a bank vault took me down to

2687

02:20:56,399 --> 02:20:54,430

this little room the rooms were marked

2688

02:21:00,120 --> 02:20:56,409

alphabetically and it took me down the

2689

02:21:02,219 --> 02:21:00,130

room D and he opened the door and said

2690

02:21:04,019 --> 02:21:02,229

someone will be right with you and he

2691

02:21:06,929 --> 02:21:04,029

shut the door and I knew it was locked

2692

02:21:09,510 --> 02:21:06,939

and in this in this room there were

2693

02:21:12,300 --> 02:21:09,520

three those fiberglass molded plastic

2694

02:21:17,099 --> 02:21:12,310

chairs they made in the 60s and like a

2695

02:21:20,969 --> 02:21:17,109

1950's vintage military steel desk with

2696

02:21:23,160 --> 02:21:20,979

a heavy padded chair and there was a

2697

02:21:24,990 --> 02:21:23,170

two-way mirror there was a I didn't go

2698

02:21:27,149 --> 02:21:25,000

and cut my hands and look through it but

2699

02:21:28,410 --> 02:21:27,159

I remember thinking nobody's going to be

2700

02:21:30,210 --> 02:21:28,420

grooming themselves in this

2701

02:21:31,620 --> 02:21:30,220

interrogation room that's that that's

2702

02:21:33,929 --> 02:21:31,630

got to be what that's for

2703

02:21:39,420 --> 02:21:33,939

it was a clock on the wall and that was

2704

02:21:42,450 --> 02:21:39,430

it little glass window and I sat down it

2705

02:21:44,939 --> 02:21:42,460

was little after 9:00 and it was a

2706

02:21:47,849 --> 02:21:44,949

little after 10:00 and then it was a

2707

02:21:50,069 --> 02:21:47,859

little after 11:00 and I was so thankful

2708

02:21:53,550 --> 02:21:50,079

I made that stop the bathroom for our

2709

02:21:57,000 --> 02:21:53,560

left and around noon

2710

02:22:02,069 --> 02:21:57,010

here comes agent Gregory and the captain

2711

02:22:05,460 --> 02:22:02,079

and the guy opens the door for them and

2712

02:22:06,059 --> 02:22:05,470

they come in and the NSA word to me at

2713

02:22:10,939 --> 02:22:06,069

first

2714

02:22:16,469 --> 02:22:10,949

clearly ignore me they're talking about

2715

02:22:17,969 --> 02:22:16,479

golf and he made me of course he made me

2716

02:22:19,650 --> 02:22:17,979

get out of the heavy padded chair and

2717

02:22:24,540 --> 02:22:19,660

sitting one of the uncomfortable ones

2718

02:22:26,690 --> 02:22:24,550

and he said and the captain setting up

2719

02:22:29,340 --> 02:22:26,700

his little real real tape recorder and

2720

02:22:32,280 --> 02:22:29,350

he said why do you have any film for me

2721

02:22:34,320 --> 02:22:32,290

son and I said no sir I don't have any

2722

02:22:35,969 --> 02:22:34,330

film for you I didn't take any kid

2723

02:22:38,520 --> 02:22:35,979

pictures I didn't take a camera there

2724

02:22:41,550 --> 02:22:38,530

and he says well it doesn't matter much

2725

02:22:44,250 --> 02:22:41,560

today he says we're my just wrap this up

2726

02:22:45,770 --> 02:22:44,260

today would you like that and I said yes

2727

02:22:47,700 --> 02:22:45,780

sir I'd like that very much

2728

02:22:51,570 --> 02:22:47,710

and he says well you know you're gonna

2729

02:22:54,510 --> 02:22:51,580

be hypnotized today and I said what I'm

2730

02:22:55,950 --> 02:22:54,520

gonna be hypnotized he says yeah yeah

2731

02:22:58,290 --> 02:22:55,960

they're going to give you a little

2732

02:23:01,920 --> 02:22:58,300

medication and they're gonna ask you

2733

02:23:05,070 --> 02:23:01,930

some questions and I said sir but why'd

2734

02:23:08,070 --> 02:23:05,080

as soon as I said that word why he

2735

02:23:10,350 --> 02:23:08,080

pulled the sheet out from that manila

2736

02:23:12,300 --> 02:23:10,360

folder and slams it on a desk in front

2737

02:23:17,910 --> 02:23:12,310

of me and said this is all the why I

2738

02:23:20,389 --> 02:23:17,920

need son you signed it oh yeah yep no

2739

02:23:25,050 --> 02:23:20,399

idea what I'd signed I'd say and it was

2740

02:23:26,910 --> 02:23:25,060

captioned consent hypnotic regression

2741

02:23:31,080 --> 02:23:26,920

with chemical enhancements something

2742

02:23:33,870 --> 02:23:31,090

along those lines and I said sir but I

2743

02:23:35,700 --> 02:23:33,880

don't understand why and and he said

2744

02:23:37,080 --> 02:23:35,710

that same line he says well I can tear

2745

02:23:39,660 --> 02:23:37,090

these up you want to rescind your

2746

02:23:41,429 --> 02:23:39,670

cooperation I'll just tear these up and

2747

02:23:46,080 --> 02:23:41,439

we'll see a court-martial that's the

2748

02:23:48,719 --> 02:23:46,090

threat and it worked it worked it worked

2749

02:23:50,370 --> 02:23:48,729

for me it would work for me I'm I'm cool

2750

02:23:54,750 --> 02:23:50,380

oh think give me the drugs us do the

2751  
02:23:59,210 --> 02:23:54,760  
hypnosis that beats prison yeah right

2752  
02:24:01,469 --> 02:23:59,220  
and this major knocks on the door and

2753  
02:24:03,840 --> 02:24:01,479  
the captain leans over and opens the

2754  
02:24:06,630 --> 02:24:03,850  
door for him and it comes in and he's

2755  
02:24:11,520 --> 02:24:06,640  
carrying like a sheeting kit under his

2756  
02:24:13,530 --> 02:24:11,530  
arm Oh like a leather little kit and he

2757  
02:24:15,810 --> 02:24:13,540  
talks to the two guy to the two agents

2758  
02:24:17,610 --> 02:24:15,820  
to Gregory to cap that about fishing I

2759  
02:24:19,950 --> 02:24:17,620  
guess he didn't golf and they're they're

2760  
02:24:22,440 --> 02:24:19,960  
having a little conversation and he

2761  
02:24:24,810 --> 02:24:22,450  
ignored me you know at first and then he

2762  
02:24:26,310 --> 02:24:24,820  
pulls the chair he gets he makes Gregory

2763  
02:24:28,969 --> 02:24:26,320

get out of the comfortable chair and he

2764

02:24:31,920 --> 02:24:28,979

commandeer sand and rolls it over and

2765

02:24:33,240 --> 02:24:31,930

scoops right encroaches in my personal

2766

02:24:36,590 --> 02:24:33,250

space gets right up neck

2767

02:24:42,030 --> 02:24:36,600

to be and he's a big barrel-chested

2768

02:24:46,380 --> 02:24:42,040

sandy-haired guy with oak leaves but no

2769

02:24:49,020 --> 02:24:46,390

name tag and he sits down next to me he

2770

02:24:51,480 --> 02:24:49,030

got this great big smile and he shakes

2771

02:24:54,330 --> 02:24:51,490

my hand and he says sergeant uh blaze

2772

02:24:59,040 --> 02:24:54,340

it's so good to finally meet you how are

2773

02:25:03,000 --> 02:24:59,050

you and I said I'm good sir he says

2774

02:25:04,820 --> 02:25:03,010

don't sir he says listen for today's for

2775

02:25:08,370 --> 02:25:04,830

the purpose of today's a little exercise

2776

02:25:12,930 --> 02:25:08,380

why don't you call me Brad that is my

2777

02:25:17,160 --> 02:25:12,940

name and at that point that's creepy

2778

02:25:22,230 --> 02:25:17,170

and I said yes sir Annie he chided me

2779

02:25:25,650 --> 02:25:22,240

and said don't you mean yes Brad and I

2780

02:25:27,300 --> 02:25:25,660

said yes Brad and he said what and for

2781

02:25:30,810 --> 02:25:27,310

purposes of today's little exercise may

2782

02:25:35,940 --> 02:25:30,820

I call you Terry is just creeping me out

2783

02:25:42,000 --> 02:25:35,950

man this is just creeping me out okay

2784

02:25:44,880 --> 02:25:42,010

continue oh man I said yes and then he

2785

02:25:46,650 --> 02:25:44,890

started a conversation of just routine

2786

02:25:49,290 --> 02:25:46,660

small talk he asked me where I was from

2787

02:25:50,910 --> 02:25:49,300

I told him some st. Louis I rattle off

2788

02:25:53,360 --> 02:25:50,920

some landmarks he rattle off some

2789

02:25:56,160 --> 02:25:53,370

landmarks didn't he Terry

2790

02:26:01,860 --> 02:25:56,170

refresh my memory didn't he say don't

2791

02:26:04,410 --> 02:26:01,870

you trust me yes man yes yeah that was

2792

02:26:06,270 --> 02:26:04,420

right after right after we go through

2793

02:26:08,190 --> 02:26:06,280

all this little chitchat and it's worth

2794

02:26:09,870 --> 02:26:08,200

like he read my mind cuz I begin

2795

02:26:14,370 --> 02:26:09,880

thinking you know I'm just not all that

2796

02:26:16,980 --> 02:26:14,380

interesting and he shifts gears and

2797

02:26:20,430 --> 02:26:16,990

takes on a real sombre effect and says

2798

02:26:26,360 --> 02:26:20,440

Terry I know we've only just met but do

2799

02:26:33,680 --> 02:26:26,370

you trust me and I gave him the you know

2800

02:26:36,420 --> 02:26:33,690

untruthful answer yes Brad I trust you

2801  
02:26:40,320 --> 02:26:36,430  
and he's this good that's good that you

2802  
02:26:41,940 --> 02:26:40,330  
trust me and he says well today we're

2803  
02:26:45,090 --> 02:26:41,950  
going to give you a little medication

2804  
02:26:46,530 --> 02:26:45,100  
and it's gonna help you relax and it's

2805  
02:26:48,870 --> 02:26:46,540  
going to help your memory and

2806  
02:26:51,090 --> 02:26:48,880  
a little shaving kit and he lays out a

2807  
02:26:52,770 --> 02:26:51,100  
little towel and there's a syringe I

2808  
02:26:56,790 --> 02:26:52,780  
have a doughnut syringe with a with a

2809  
02:27:01,410 --> 02:26:56,800  
yellow fluid in it some alcohol swabs a

2810  
02:27:03,270 --> 02:27:01,420  
bandage yellow two rubber tubing rubber

2811  
02:27:08,360 --> 02:27:03,280  
tubing yeah we have two rubber tubing

2812  
02:27:14,220 --> 02:27:08,370  
and he's humming and he reached over and

2813  
02:27:16,440 --> 02:27:14,230

unbuttons my my sleeve of my shirt

2814

02:27:20,460 --> 02:27:16,450

starts to roll my sleeve up and stops

2815

02:27:23,040 --> 02:27:20,470

and says Terry you know what we don't

2816

02:27:26,880 --> 02:27:23,050

really have to do this today you know

2817

02:27:28,770 --> 02:27:26,890

what we could do if you left something

2818

02:27:31,650 --> 02:27:28,780

out of your report or there's something

2819

02:27:34,620 --> 02:27:31,660

you want to change we can fix it now

2820

02:27:38,310 --> 02:27:34,630

then it won't be any trouble would you

2821

02:27:40,680 --> 02:27:38,320

like to do that and I said sir I don't I

2822

02:27:43,440 --> 02:27:40,690

don't know what you mean and he said I

2823

02:27:45,780 --> 02:27:43,450

can ask these two gentlemen here to step

2824

02:27:46,830 --> 02:27:45,790

outside and me and you can have a little

2825

02:27:51,570 --> 02:27:46,840

chat Oh

2826

02:27:55,410 --> 02:27:51,580

what do you say hmm and the agent stood

2827

02:27:57,780 --> 02:27:55,420

up and I said sir I don't I told the

2828

02:28:00,150 --> 02:27:57,790

agents everything I know and the agent

2829

02:28:05,420 --> 02:28:00,160

said that now and he rolled up my sleeve

2830

02:28:09,270 --> 02:28:05,430

and put this tourniquet on my arm and

2831

02:28:11,490 --> 02:28:09,280

this just bizarre he he complimented me

2832

02:28:14,880 --> 02:28:11,500

on my veins he says my you have good

2833

02:28:18,420 --> 02:28:14,890

things this is gonna be no problem at

2834

02:28:19,860 --> 02:28:18,430

all you know this won't hurt it made the

2835

02:28:21,450 --> 02:28:19,870

comment you know Terry it'll be like

2836

02:28:23,280 --> 02:28:21,460

having a couple beers you look like a

2837

02:28:25,620 --> 02:28:23,290

guy who likes to have a few beers on the

2838

02:28:27,060 --> 02:28:25,630

weekend and I thought you jerk you know

2839

02:28:31,800 --> 02:28:27,070

you know what do you think all enlisted

2840

02:28:33,660 --> 02:28:31,810

people drink you know let's you know now

2841

02:28:37,950 --> 02:28:33,670

we're gonna be headed towards a break

2842

02:28:40,110 --> 02:28:37,960

here and when we come back we'll discuss

2843

02:28:43,530 --> 02:28:40,120

everything that happened in this session

2844

02:28:46,950 --> 02:28:43,540

but there was something that stood out

2845

02:28:51,320 --> 02:28:46,960

in the book for me that I have been

2846

02:28:54,300 --> 02:28:51,330

wanting to ask you about at this point

2847

02:28:58,950 --> 02:28:54,310

Gregory I believe it was Gregory one of

2848

02:29:00,300 --> 02:28:58,960

the two agents Gregory says something to

2849

02:29:03,660 --> 02:29:00,310

the effect

2850

02:29:06,000 --> 02:29:03,670

oh man this is so cool I love it when we

2851  
02:29:09,649 --> 02:29:06,010  
do this I I could have the wording wrong

2852  
02:29:15,540 --> 02:29:09,659  
it doesn't matter but but at that point

2853  
02:29:19,429 --> 02:29:15,550  
it's suggesting that Gregory has done

2854  
02:29:22,920 --> 02:29:19,439  
these types of sessions with

2855  
02:29:26,639 --> 02:29:22,930  
experiencers right with people that

2856  
02:29:28,590 --> 02:29:26,649  
that's that's what I get out of this and

2857  
02:29:31,410 --> 02:29:28,600  
actually it wasn't regular it was the

2858  
02:29:34,380 --> 02:29:31,420  
captain and what he said was he said

2859  
02:29:37,290 --> 02:29:34,390  
they're whispering and and I could hear

2860  
02:29:39,929 --> 02:29:37,300  
them and and he said I'm amazed every

2861  
02:29:45,660 --> 02:29:39,939  
time I see this right right right right

2862  
02:29:47,670 --> 02:29:45,670  
and so so they're doing these UFO you

2863  
02:29:51,540 --> 02:29:47,680

know correct me if I'm wrong but they're

2864

02:29:54,780 --> 02:29:51,550

doing these UFO sessions quite often

2865

02:29:58,649 --> 02:29:54,790

that's what I get out of it had to be

2866

02:30:00,840 --> 02:29:58,659

right they can't do this to everyone who

2867

02:30:02,399 --> 02:30:00,850

sees a UFO and then I thought well my

2868

02:30:07,019 --> 02:30:02,409

experience was actually a little more

2869

02:30:09,389 --> 02:30:07,029

intimate but you know and I don't know

2870

02:30:13,740 --> 02:30:09,399

if I have time to get this out and

2871

02:30:15,689 --> 02:30:13,750

understood but I made my mind up I was

2872

02:30:18,750 --> 02:30:15,699

determined that I was not going to be

2873

02:30:20,639 --> 02:30:18,760

hip with the eyes and I knew I I had

2874

02:30:23,099 --> 02:30:20,649

been taking psychology classes part-time

2875

02:30:25,349 --> 02:30:23,109

for two years now and I knew a little

2876  
02:30:27,750 --> 02:30:25,359  
bit about hypnosis and I had seen stage

2877  
02:30:29,939 --> 02:30:27,760  
hypnosis and I knew that you know how

2878  
02:30:33,689 --> 02:30:29,949  
people react kind of robotic ly and

2879  
02:30:37,170 --> 02:30:33,699  
relaxed and I was determined I was not

2880  
02:30:40,170 --> 02:30:37,180  
gonna let this guy hypnotize me but I

2881  
02:30:42,590 --> 02:30:40,180  
knew that I had to appear compliant well

2882  
02:30:47,580 --> 02:30:42,600  
not now the drug concerned me because I

2883  
02:30:50,460 --> 02:30:47,590  
could resist the the hypnosis but the

2884  
02:30:53,670 --> 02:30:50,470  
drug I had no power over and there are

2885  
02:30:58,130 --> 02:30:53,680  
there are spaces where I had have no

2886  
02:31:01,530 --> 02:30:58,140  
memory but what I did was he this major

2887  
02:31:05,550 --> 02:31:01,540  
said and he had this smooth voice like a

2888  
02:31:07,769 --> 02:31:05,560

radio announcer and he says okay Terry

2889

02:31:10,920 --> 02:31:07,779

now you still trust me

2890

02:31:13,070 --> 02:31:10,930

yes Brad and he says okay when should

2891

02:31:14,840 --> 02:31:13,080

sit back close your eyes

2892

02:31:17,000 --> 02:31:14,850

you know and then he gave me the

2893

02:31:20,960 --> 02:31:17,010

injection and then he says you know I

2894

02:31:23,030 --> 02:31:20,970

thought this flush warm all over me and

2895

02:31:25,870 --> 02:31:23,040

I really did feel sedated I thought I

2896

02:31:29,290 --> 02:31:25,880

felt sedated and I'm fighting to keep

2897

02:31:32,030 --> 02:31:29,300

conscious and to keep my wits about me

2898

02:31:35,301 --> 02:31:32,040

the last thing I'm gonna do is surrender

2899

02:31:39,080 --> 02:31:35,311

my mind at the sky right I'm gonna

2900

02:31:41,480 --> 02:31:39,090

resist this with everything I got and he

2901  
02:31:43,551 --> 02:31:41,490  
had me sister we're gonna go down Terry

2902  
02:31:45,350 --> 02:31:43,561  
I want you to imagine stairs just a

2903  
02:31:48,020 --> 02:31:45,360  
stairwell can you see it in your mind

2904  
02:31:49,850 --> 02:31:48,030  
it's ten stairs and it goes down to a

2905  
02:31:52,011 --> 02:31:49,860  
basement can you see it you're gonna

2906  
02:31:54,410 --> 02:31:52,021  
take the first step now you're going

2907  
02:31:57,170 --> 02:31:54,420  
down feeling relaxed taking the next

2908  
02:31:58,730 --> 02:31:57,180  
step feeling ten times more relaxed and

2909  
02:32:00,590 --> 02:31:58,740  
doing that kind of thing and I'm

2910  
02:32:02,870 --> 02:32:00,600  
thinking you know what I'll go backward

2911  
02:32:06,710 --> 02:32:02,880  
on the number line you know he's going

2912  
02:32:09,680 --> 02:32:06,720  
down I'll go up you know so I'm counting

2913  
02:32:12,170 --> 02:32:09,690

you know backward Tim know and

2914

02:32:17,120 --> 02:32:12,180

visualizing myself coming out of the

2915

02:32:19,670 --> 02:32:17,130

basement instead of going down and he

2916

02:32:21,770 --> 02:32:19,680

gets to this point he goes through this

2917

02:32:24,320 --> 02:32:21,780

long thing about feeling relaxed and

2918

02:32:26,960 --> 02:32:24,330

having me relaxed different parts of my

2919

02:32:30,290 --> 02:32:26,970

body and what I did was I flexed and

2920

02:32:33,830 --> 02:32:30,300

tensed my buttocks parts of my body that

2921

02:32:36,650 --> 02:32:33,840

I could tense without without it being

2922

02:32:38,511 --> 02:32:36,660

noticed just everything I could to

2923

02:32:43,370 --> 02:32:38,521

resist this guy and was just

2924

02:32:44,990 --> 02:32:43,380

surrendering him my mind and I I did

2925

02:32:47,090 --> 02:32:45,000

multiplication tables in my head I

2926

02:32:53,120 --> 02:32:47,100

played beautiful songs in my hair over

2927

02:32:55,310 --> 02:32:53,130

and over again and did it work yeah yeah

2928

02:32:58,000 --> 02:32:55,320

and we're gonna talk about that when we

2929

02:33:01,011 --> 02:32:58,010

come back after this break with an

2930

02:33:03,290 --> 02:33:01,021

amazing conversation tonight Terry and

2931

02:33:04,610 --> 02:33:03,300

thank you for sharing all of this stay

2932

02:33:07,011 --> 02:33:04,620

right there we're gonna be doing

2933

02:33:09,620 --> 02:33:07,021

overtime with Terry Lovelace for

2934

02:33:10,940 --> 02:33:09,630

discussing his book incident at Devil's

2935

02:33:13,460 --> 02:33:10,950

Den I'm heroes Timmy church

2936

02:33:16,219 --> 02:33:13,470

this is fade to black stay with us thank

2937

02:33:20,470 --> 02:33:16,229

you so much for this Terry

2938

02:33:24,970 --> 02:33:20,480

we'll be right back stay with us

2939

02:33:26,060 --> 02:33:24,980

[Music]

2940

02:33:34,270 --> 02:33:26,070

[Applause]

2941

02:33:46,480 --> 02:33:42,670

[Music]

2942

02:33:55,490 --> 02:33:49,520

box here and you are listening to my boy

2943

02:33:58,730 --> 02:33:55,500

Jimmy Church Jimmy Church radio.com this

2944

02:34:08,390 --> 02:33:58,740

my popular opinion reading a book will

2945

02:34:12,110 --> 02:34:08,400

not make you smarter hurricanes

2946

02:34:13,850 --> 02:34:12,120

earthquakes wildfires this year we've

2947

02:34:16,400 --> 02:34:13,860

experienced more than our fair share

2948

02:34:19,130 --> 02:34:16,410

this is Jimmy Church of fade to black

2949

02:34:21,380 --> 02:34:19,140

and last month I decided to make sure my

2950

02:34:23,480 --> 02:34:21,390

family does not have to worry about food

2951  
02:34:27,230 --> 02:34:23,490  
should we get caught in a real emergency

2952  
02:34:29,150 --> 02:34:27,240  
situation introducing Humana a healthy

2953  
02:34:30,950 --> 02:34:29,160  
storable product that tastes so good

2954  
02:34:32,750 --> 02:34:30,960  
that you'll want to eat it every day

2955  
02:34:35,480 --> 02:34:32,760  
instead of just during those times of

2956  
02:34:38,900 --> 02:34:35,490  
duress all new manna products have a 25

2957  
02:34:41,300 --> 02:34:38,910  
year shelf life our msg and GMO free no

2958  
02:34:43,429 --> 02:34:41,310  
preservatives and are made in America

2959  
02:34:45,230 --> 02:34:43,439  
with the new manna pack in your home

2960  
02:34:48,020 --> 02:34:45,240  
you'll be able to sleep at night knowing

2961  
02:34:51,200 --> 02:34:48,030  
that you protected your family not only

2962  
02:34:53,570 --> 02:34:51,210  
have I tasted and tested I own it now

2963  
02:34:55,910 --> 02:34:53,580

you can too just click on the new manna

2964

02:34:57,950 --> 02:34:55,920

banner on Jimmy Church radio.com and use

2965

02:35:00,350 --> 02:34:57,960

the promo code Jimmy when you order in

2966

02:35:01,010 --> 02:35:00,360

addition to a discount we'll send you an

2967

02:35:04,520 --> 02:35:01,020

autograph

2968

02:35:08,270 --> 02:35:04,530

fade to black t-shirt seriously gobekli

2969

02:35:10,490 --> 02:35:08,280

tepe when you take the beans from

2970

02:35:13,070 --> 02:35:10,500

Central America with dashes of

2971

02:35:15,440 --> 02:35:13,080

indonesian and african mixed in and then

2972

02:35:18,290 --> 02:35:15,450

roast it to the dark side of fade to

2973

02:35:21,469 --> 02:35:18,300

black you create the ultimate brew of

2974

02:35:25,219 --> 02:35:21,479

Fringe introducing the fade to black

2975

02:35:27,830 --> 02:35:25,229

blend from river moon coffee yes River

2976

02:35:29,480 --> 02:35:27,840

moons darkest customized roast was

2977

02:35:33,110 --> 02:35:29,490

created for the love of

2978

02:35:35,630 --> 02:35:33,120

fade to black the alchemy of masterful

2979

02:35:38,870 --> 02:35:35,640

roasting and smoking the beans is in

2980

02:35:43,070 --> 02:35:38,880

every sip of this full-bodied dark Java

2981

02:35:44,929 --> 02:35:43,080

I need my coffee dog deep with distinct

2982

02:35:48,110 --> 02:35:44,939

bittersweet chocolate highlights just

2983

02:35:50,540 --> 02:35:48,120

like the bunker leaning further into the

2984

02:35:52,019 --> 02:35:50,550

darkness of the roast is fade to black

2985

02:35:54,929 --> 02:35:52,029

blend from

2986

02:35:56,999 --> 02:35:54,939

Coffee just click on the banner at Jimmy

2987

02:36:00,689 --> 02:35:57,009

Church radio.com and use the promo code

2988

02:36:05,819 --> 02:36:00,699

F to be blend for 15% off of your order

2989

02:36:07,859 --> 02:36:05,829

today gobekli tepe hey can we talk about

2990

02:36:10,949 --> 02:36:07,869

something serious for a minute your age

2991

02:36:13,439 --> 02:36:10,959

getting old has its perks but remember

2992

02:36:15,449 --> 02:36:13,449

being a few years younger you know your

2993

02:36:17,339 --> 02:36:15,459

hair was thicker you didn't have so many

2994

02:36:19,289 --> 02:36:17,349

wrinkles that extra weight wasn't

2995

02:36:21,629 --> 02:36:19,299

haunting you and you just felt better

2996

02:36:24,299 --> 02:36:21,639

well we can't turn back the clocks and

2997

02:36:26,429 --> 02:36:24,309

go back 10 or 15 years but you can start

2998

02:36:29,579 --> 02:36:26,439

feeling and looking 10 or 15 years

2999

02:36:31,619 --> 02:36:29,589

younger with nature's youth RSF it's a

3000

02:36:33,299 --> 02:36:31,629

doctor formulated daily supplement that

3001  
02:36:35,009 --> 02:36:33,309  
helps your body maintain its peak

3002  
02:36:37,649 --> 02:36:35,019  
performance and fight the aging process

3003  
02:36:39,149 --> 02:36:37,659  
imagine sleeping better looking better

3004  
02:36:41,609 --> 02:36:39,159  
and feeling better

3005  
02:36:43,559 --> 02:36:41,619  
see how Nature's youth RSF has helped

3006  
02:36:46,259 --> 02:36:43,569  
thousands of people just like you at

3007  
02:36:48,749 --> 02:36:46,269  
nature's youth calm nature's youth calm

3008  
02:36:50,129 --> 02:36:48,759  
the holidays are coming imagine how it

3009  
02:36:52,049 --> 02:36:50,139  
will feel when your family and friends

3010  
02:36:52,679 --> 02:36:52,059  
are asking you what you did to look so

3011  
02:36:55,079 --> 02:36:52,689  
good

3012  
02:36:56,969 --> 02:36:55,089  
your secret will be nature's youth RSF

3013  
02:36:59,399 --> 02:36:56,979

it's time to start looking better and

3014

02:37:01,799 --> 02:36:59,409

feeling better learn more in order your

3015

02:37:11,530 --> 02:37:01,809

nature's use RSF at nature's youth calm

3016

02:37:16,580 --> 02:37:15,260

it's not a lifestyle we chose we were

3017

02:37:27,410 --> 02:37:16,590

born this way

3018

02:37:29,040 --> 02:37:27,420

kera radio.com this is kjc our Jimmy

3019

02:37:42,270 --> 02:37:29,050

search radiojohn ha

3020

02:37:47,100 --> 02:37:44,550

all right welcome back fade to black I'm

3021

02:37:48,720 --> 02:37:47,110

your Jimmy Church heading into some

3022

02:37:51,690 --> 02:37:48,730

overtime with our guest tonight

3023

02:37:54,570 --> 02:37:51,700

Terry Lovelace discussing his book and

3024

02:37:57,270 --> 02:37:54,580

it's an incredible read incident at

3025

02:38:00,810 --> 02:37:57,280

Devil's Den the links for the book are

3026

02:38:02,340 --> 02:38:00,820

over at Jimmy Church radio.com and at

3027

02:38:06,030 --> 02:38:02,350

Terry I do want to thank you in advance

3028

02:38:10,260 --> 02:38:06,040

for for this conversation tonight and

3029

02:38:12,360 --> 02:38:10,270

where this leads now I'm gonna help you

3030

02:38:18,240 --> 02:38:12,370

along a little bit because at the

3031

02:38:20,820 --> 02:38:18,250

beginning of the session you you go over

3032

02:38:23,850 --> 02:38:20,830

you're still you think you're in control

3033

02:38:29,790 --> 02:38:23,860

by the way in reading the book I'm not

3034

02:38:31,410 --> 02:38:29,800

so sure but you go through everything

3035

02:38:33,900 --> 02:38:31,420

with Toby

3036

02:38:36,720 --> 02:38:33,910

and and you describe how you got to the

3037

02:38:40,320 --> 02:38:36,730

campsite again leading questions coming

3038

02:38:43,170 --> 02:38:40,330

from Brad because they apparently know

3039

02:38:45,900 --> 02:38:43,180

everything there is something that I

3040

02:38:49,830 --> 02:38:45,910

wanted to ask you that isn't in the book

3041

02:38:52,470 --> 02:38:49,840

do you think that they have already now

3042

02:38:54,900 --> 02:38:52,480

looking back in hindsight did did they

3043

02:38:59,250 --> 02:38:54,910

get this information from Toby did they

3044

02:39:02,070 --> 02:38:59,260

already interrogate Toby that's a

3045

02:39:05,070 --> 02:39:02,080

question I would love to have answered I

3046

02:39:07,980 --> 02:39:05,080

don't know right well I don't think so

3047

02:39:11,130 --> 02:39:07,990

but I don't know you know that bucket of

3048

02:39:13,200 --> 02:39:11,140

pills those pills I don't know what kind

3049

02:39:15,090 --> 02:39:13,210

of mental condition that put him in like

3050

02:39:18,390 --> 02:39:15,100

I said he was a train wreck when I saw

3051  
02:39:21,600 --> 02:39:18,400  
him right god knows what he told these

3052  
02:39:23,580 --> 02:39:21,610  
guys so and and and I could see the

3053  
02:39:25,410 --> 02:39:23,590  
reason why they separated us you know

3054  
02:39:28,860 --> 02:39:25,420  
they didn't want us to get together and

3055  
02:39:31,650 --> 02:39:28,870  
say you know get your stories right

3056  
02:39:35,310 --> 02:39:31,660  
right right right right absolutely so

3057  
02:39:39,870 --> 02:39:35,320  
okay so back to the session so you go

3058  
02:39:40,890 --> 02:39:39,880  
through setting up how you guys got

3059  
02:39:47,760 --> 02:39:40,900  
there

3060  
02:39:52,020 --> 02:39:47,770  
so forth but then they get to I want to

3061  
02:39:54,630 --> 02:39:52,030  
pick up here they get to the lights in

3062  
02:39:55,680 --> 02:39:54,640  
the sky they know about the stars right

3063  
02:39:58,290 --> 02:39:55,690

they know about the light

3064

02:40:01,020 --> 02:39:58,300

and I find that very compelling very

3065

02:40:04,460 --> 02:40:01,030

interesting and so I want to pick up

3066

02:40:10,170 --> 02:40:04,470

there because immediately after that you

3067

02:40:12,091 --> 02:40:10,180

go into your childhood and that's where

3068

02:40:14,551 --> 02:40:12,101

I want to lead up to so they start

3069

02:40:17,160 --> 02:40:14,561

asking you about the lights in the sky

3070

02:40:19,290 --> 02:40:17,170

then you describe the craft coming down

3071

02:40:22,860 --> 02:40:19,300

so let's let's pick up there I want to

3072

02:40:26,700 --> 02:40:22,870

try to get as much in before we wrap in

3073

02:40:30,240 --> 02:40:26,710

the next 15 minutes yes and Toby's name

3074

02:40:33,631 --> 02:40:30,250

was mentioned yes yes it was because any

3075

02:40:37,051 --> 02:40:33,641

interrogation but Brad said you and you

3076

02:40:39,780 --> 02:40:37,061

and Toby you saw some lights in the sky

3077

02:40:42,570 --> 02:40:39,790

didn't you but they weren't lights were

3078

02:40:46,560 --> 02:40:42,580

they Terry Werth they were stars were

3079

02:40:48,631 --> 02:40:46,570

they and he was big now look I want you

3080

02:40:49,860 --> 02:40:48,641

to look in your mind's eye and tell me

3081

02:40:51,750 --> 02:40:49,870

what you see

3082

02:40:53,700 --> 02:40:51,760

you know don't give me your opinion or

3083

02:40:55,801 --> 02:40:53,710

what you think tell me what you see and

3084

02:41:01,440 --> 02:40:55,811

we'll step in The effect of this drug

3085

02:41:03,060 --> 02:41:01,450

because I I had images that come to mind

3086

02:41:05,551 --> 02:41:03,070

that I don't know where they come from

3087

02:41:09,180 --> 02:41:05,561

but but yeah he said you know they

3088

02:41:12,750 --> 02:41:09,190

weren't stars were they and I said no

3089

02:41:15,780 --> 02:41:12,760

Brad they weren't and he says well who

3090

02:41:18,530 --> 02:41:15,790

were they Jerry tell me who were they

3091

02:41:21,660 --> 02:41:18,540

and I said they were the space people

3092

02:41:23,910 --> 02:41:21,670

and I I felt like somebody smacked me in

3093

02:41:27,390 --> 02:41:23,920

the face I thought what had come out of

3094

02:41:28,320 --> 02:41:27,400

my mouth what what you know where did

3095

02:41:34,591 --> 02:41:28,330

that come from

3096

02:41:36,720 --> 02:41:34,601

and I realized that I'm without thinking

3097

02:41:42,930 --> 02:41:36,730

I'm answering some of these questions

3098

02:41:44,790 --> 02:41:42,940

and it must be must be the the drug that

3099

02:41:46,620 --> 02:41:44,800

they gave me because I certainly did

3100

02:41:50,910 --> 02:41:46,630

everything I could to resist the

3101  
02:41:55,290 --> 02:41:50,920  
hypnosis and like you said I I think it

3102  
02:41:58,620 --> 02:41:55,300  
was not a failed hypnosis but a faulty

3103  
02:42:00,690 --> 02:41:58,630  
hypno salty right all right and you know

3104  
02:42:02,600 --> 02:42:00,700  
what it did was it brought back all of

3105  
02:42:08,520 --> 02:42:02,610  
these memories it brought back memories

3106  
02:42:12,350 --> 02:42:08,530  
from my childhood because he asked me

3107  
02:42:17,010 --> 02:42:12,360  
about the monkey man and when I was

3108  
02:42:19,920 --> 02:42:17,020  
eight years old I had terrifying

3109  
02:42:22,440 --> 02:42:19,930  
nightmares about these four little

3110  
02:42:28,020 --> 02:42:22,450  
monkeys that would come into my room at

3111  
02:42:29,490 --> 02:42:28,030  
night and they were it was always the

3112  
02:42:32,700 --> 02:42:29,500  
same they would come in and form a

3113  
02:42:37,560 --> 02:42:32,710

semicircle around my bed with my back to

3114

02:42:40,800 --> 02:42:37,570

the wall and they this is I know I but

3115

02:42:44,640 --> 02:42:40,810

they all wore white masks with this big

3116

02:42:48,540 --> 02:42:44,650

broad smile painted on them and they had

3117

02:42:52,410 --> 02:42:48,550

yellow eyes and long tails and they were

3118

02:42:53,460 --> 02:42:52,420

like look like circus monkeys and one

3119

02:42:55,440 --> 02:42:53,470

closest to me

3120

02:42:57,480 --> 02:42:55,450

we're always talked to me but his lips

3121

02:43:01,140 --> 02:42:57,490

never moved but I heard him in my head

3122

02:43:04,890 --> 02:43:01,150

and he would say Carrie won't you come

3123

02:43:06,750 --> 02:43:04,900

with us come with us and play and I

3124

02:43:09,240 --> 02:43:06,760

remember thinking a couple times did I

3125

02:43:12,870 --> 02:43:09,250

go within the Horde have I done this

3126  
02:43:15,750 --> 02:43:12,880  
before and he would hold out a paw and

3127  
02:43:18,210 --> 02:43:15,760  
say come with us Terry and I would

3128  
02:43:21,660 --> 02:43:18,220  
scream bloody murder and these things

3129  
02:43:25,290 --> 02:43:21,670  
would just go - shadows in the wall and

3130  
02:43:29,130 --> 02:43:25,300  
be gone but one of the most horrific

3131  
02:43:31,590 --> 02:43:29,140  
nightmares that I have is I'm in that

3132  
02:43:34,470 --> 02:43:31,600  
situation I'm eight years old I'm in bed

3133  
02:43:38,220 --> 02:43:34,480  
the monkeys come in the room the one

3134  
02:43:40,950 --> 02:43:38,230  
closest to me holds out his paw and I

3135  
02:43:43,950 --> 02:43:40,960  
look and it's not a paw it's this hand

3136  
02:43:46,950 --> 02:43:43,960  
with these four long fingers and for

3137  
02:43:49,080 --> 02:43:46,960  
some reason well when I see that in my

3138  
02:43:53,100 --> 02:43:49,090

dream that that that's the point where I

3139

02:43:58,620 --> 02:43:53,110

scream because that just just freaks me

3140

02:44:03,500 --> 02:43:58,630

out and Brad Brad connected the monkey

3141

02:44:07,770 --> 02:44:03,510

man to you and Toby in the meadow

3142

02:44:10,620 --> 02:44:07,780

somehow yes someone yes you know the

3143

02:44:12,780 --> 02:44:10,630

space people right right yeah does he

3144

02:44:14,760 --> 02:44:12,790

kept asking about the space people and I

3145

02:44:16,890 --> 02:44:14,770

said it's the monkey man and that's what

3146

02:44:20,490 --> 02:44:16,900

he wanted to know who the monkey men

3147

02:44:22,230 --> 02:44:20,500

were again stuff from when I was a

3148

02:44:27,340 --> 02:44:22,240

little kid

3149

02:44:32,410 --> 02:44:27,350

she knew way more about me then I had

3150

02:44:38,500 --> 02:44:32,420

any idea right and was was this group of

3151  
02:44:41,559 --> 02:44:38,510  
three were they trying to make you feel

3152  
02:44:45,460 --> 02:44:41,569  
comfortable you know to keep you moving

3153  
02:44:47,320 --> 02:44:45,470  
forward in in in your disclosing not

3154  
02:44:50,769 --> 02:44:47,330  
only your childhood but what is good

3155  
02:44:52,840 --> 02:44:50,779  
they were encouraging you yes the two

3156  
02:44:56,080 --> 02:44:52,850  
agents were they trying to be your

3157  
02:44:59,230 --> 02:44:56,090  
friend is what I'm getting at the major

3158  
02:45:01,630 --> 02:44:59,240  
did yeah gave this major all the

3159  
02:45:02,950 --> 02:45:01,640  
difference in the world and scooted

3160  
02:45:05,590 --> 02:45:02,960  
their chairs back because I can hear I'm

3161  
02:45:08,290 --> 02:45:05,600  
screwed on the concrete no I'm I'm you

3162  
02:45:10,210 --> 02:45:08,300  
know like a posture where my head's on

3163  
02:45:11,889 --> 02:45:10,220

my chest because I'm supposed to be

3164

02:45:16,059 --> 02:45:11,899

hypnotized and I'm thinking that's the

3165

02:45:19,000 --> 02:45:16,069

posture to take and Brad keeps telling

3166

02:45:23,769 --> 02:45:19,010

me you know in your mind's eye tell me

3167

02:45:26,320 --> 02:45:23,779

what you see Terry and he said we're

3168

02:45:29,139 --> 02:45:26,330

gonna go back to the campground Gerry

3169

02:45:32,710 --> 02:45:29,149

and when you were in the tent you saw

3170

02:45:34,900 --> 02:45:32,720

some lights didn't you and he says think

3171

02:45:37,750 --> 02:45:34,910

about it and tell me what you see

3172

02:45:40,900 --> 02:45:37,760

and then I could see it I could see it

3173

02:45:46,269 --> 02:45:40,910

is crystal clear as if I were watching a

3174

02:45:51,400 --> 02:45:46,279

movie and they took us out of the tent

3175

02:45:55,059 --> 02:45:51,410

and I was inside this triangle and it

3176  
02:45:57,300 --> 02:45:55,069  
was it was more enormous looking from

3177  
02:46:01,570 --> 02:45:57,310  
the inside than it was from the outside

3178  
02:46:06,580 --> 02:46:01,580  
and I recall everything was stainless

3179  
02:46:09,790 --> 02:46:06,590  
steel and white and I think I told Brad

3180  
02:46:12,820 --> 02:46:09,800  
- there were three flying saucers there

3181  
02:46:15,190 --> 02:46:12,830  
were fleas three saucers parked at a

3182  
02:46:20,650 --> 02:46:15,200  
neat little row like like planes on

3183  
02:46:25,120 --> 02:46:20,660  
below a carrier deck and we were being

3184  
02:46:28,840 --> 02:46:25,130  
herded around by these by the little

3185  
02:46:32,980 --> 02:46:28,850  
gray guys and there was a guy in charge

3186  
02:46:35,290 --> 02:46:32,990  
a taller alien more humanoid but gray

3187  
02:46:40,500 --> 02:46:35,300  
still guy

3188  
02:46:43,059 --> 02:46:40,510

who appeared to be in church and I

3189

02:46:46,030 --> 02:46:43,069

caught my attention for some reason and

3190

02:46:48,460 --> 02:46:46,040

I turn and I looked at him and at the

3191

02:46:52,679 --> 02:46:48,470

moment I looked at him he turned and

3192

02:46:58,120 --> 02:46:52,689

looked at me and and we locked eyes and

3193

02:47:01,469 --> 02:46:58,130

it was the most terrifying thing you

3194

02:47:04,260 --> 02:47:01,479

could imagine I immediately felt naked I

3195

02:47:09,190 --> 02:47:04,270

felt like he knew everything in my mind

3196

02:47:12,429 --> 02:47:09,200

he knew my secrets he knew my childhood

3197

02:47:17,860 --> 02:47:12,439

he knew my white everything in my head

3198

02:47:21,400 --> 02:47:17,870

he knew in an instant and I could just

3199

02:47:23,770 --> 02:47:21,410

in those eyes you know when I look at my

3200

02:47:25,570 --> 02:47:23,780

dog's eyes well my cat's eyes I can see

3201

02:47:29,830 --> 02:47:25,580

you know love and trust behind those

3202

02:47:32,200 --> 02:47:29,840

eyes and behind these eyes it was just

3203

02:47:35,500 --> 02:47:32,210

intellect now I don't know how I could

3204

02:47:40,500 --> 02:47:35,510

tell that but it was it just was just

3205

02:47:43,300 --> 02:47:40,510

pure intellect you also described

3206

02:47:49,120 --> 02:47:43,310

different types of beings at this point

3207

02:47:52,179 --> 02:47:49,130

some were taller and tell me about that

3208

02:47:56,820 --> 02:47:52,189

and it was a pretty large group too as

3209

02:48:00,400 --> 02:47:56,830

well and I think you saw humans right

3210

02:48:03,460 --> 02:48:00,410

yes I saw two groups of humans and that

3211

02:48:05,260 --> 02:48:03,470

troubles me to this day and maybe that's

3212

02:48:07,349 --> 02:48:05,270

survivor's guilt or you know I don't

3213

02:48:09,700 --> 02:48:07,359

know what happened to these people but

3214

02:48:14,980 --> 02:48:09,710

Jimmy this is hard to believe but there

3215

02:48:16,360 --> 02:48:14,990

were 50 people now various ages there

3216

02:48:18,700 --> 02:48:16,370

were children there were men there were

3217

02:48:21,400 --> 02:48:18,710

women they were black or white there was

3218

02:48:23,530 --> 02:48:21,410

just a crowd a mixed crowd of people and

3219

02:48:26,380 --> 02:48:23,540

they were all like me and they were all

3220

02:48:29,469 --> 02:48:26,390

we're all standing there and we're

3221

02:48:30,700 --> 02:48:29,479

waiting our turn and some are new to

3222

02:48:34,290 --> 02:48:30,710

holding your clothes

3223

02:48:38,010 --> 02:48:34,300

what do you mean waiting their turn they

3224

02:48:42,790 --> 02:48:38,020

they were taking us there was this

3225

02:48:45,400 --> 02:48:42,800

insect looking thing that was over six

3226

02:48:48,460 --> 02:48:45,410

feet tall that was almost praying

3227

02:48:51,860 --> 02:48:48,470

mantis-like with the big eyes bye guys

3228

02:48:55,219 --> 02:48:51,870

not in my mind I picture this being

3229

02:48:58,820 --> 02:48:55,229

we're in a white lab coat now I know

3230

02:49:03,170 --> 02:48:58,830

that's probably not real but that's how

3231

02:49:07,490 --> 02:49:03,180

I picture him mm-hmm and I remember I

3232

02:49:10,010 --> 02:49:07,500

heard Toby screaming and then that just

3233

02:49:12,679 --> 02:49:10,020

filled me with dread and then after that

3234

02:49:15,200 --> 02:49:12,689

a woman was screaming and her scream I

3235

02:49:20,110 --> 02:49:15,210

hear in my nightmares this war lynches

3236

02:49:24,740 --> 02:49:20,120

me and then the gray guys took me and

3237

02:49:29,000 --> 02:49:24,750

then well I know I'm new and I'm seeing

3238

02:49:31,130 --> 02:49:29,010

this play out in front of Brad and there

3239

02:49:35,929 --> 02:49:31,140

are parts in this where I see things

3240

02:49:38,030 --> 02:49:35,939

that I didn't recall he dredged all this

3241

02:49:41,810 --> 02:49:38,040

up from my subconscious or from

3242

02:49:47,929 --> 02:49:41,820

somewhere and I get at least two points

3243

02:49:52,460 --> 02:49:47,939

I screamed and fainted or passed out but

3244

02:49:54,560 --> 02:49:52,470

the big insect like looking thing they I

3245

02:49:57,860 --> 02:49:54,570

was on the stainless steel table and I

3246

02:50:04,490 --> 02:49:57,870

fill my lungs with air and scream and

3247

02:50:08,740 --> 02:50:04,500

nothing would come out there is another

3248

02:50:11,480 --> 02:50:08,750

part and and the book is very detailed

3249

02:50:15,469 --> 02:50:11,490

everyone you've got to get the book we

3250

02:50:19,219 --> 02:50:15,479

are literally just these are just little

3251

02:50:21,890 --> 02:50:19,229

snippets of of the story it's it's done

3252

02:50:27,590 --> 02:50:21,900

in great detail but there was something

3253

02:50:32,360 --> 02:50:27,600

here that spoke to me about military our

3254

02:50:38,810 --> 02:50:32,370

military because you describe the some

3255

02:50:42,310 --> 02:50:38,820

of these humans wearing uniforms and

3256

02:50:44,870 --> 02:50:42,320

they were crew members on this ship

3257

02:50:47,120 --> 02:50:44,880

absolutely absolutely no doubt in my

3258

02:50:52,570 --> 02:50:47,130

mind they were dressed in tan flight

3259

02:50:58,360 --> 02:50:52,580

suits right had orange round orange

3260

02:51:01,460 --> 02:50:58,370

insignias on their on their shoulder and

3261

02:51:02,180 --> 02:51:01,470

I remember orange stripes wear a nametag

3262

02:51:05,301 --> 02:51:02,190

with

3263

02:51:06,980 --> 02:51:05,311

I wish I could visualize what was on

3264

02:51:10,070 --> 02:51:06,990

that patch I would love to know what

3265

02:51:12,650 --> 02:51:10,080

that hat says well you're a human you're

3266

02:51:15,860 --> 02:51:12,660

there you're abducted yeah you're

3267

02:51:17,841 --> 02:51:15,870

screaming you're terrified tear Toby's

3268

02:51:23,831 --> 02:51:17,851

freaking out you've got a woman there

3269

02:51:27,230 --> 02:51:23,841

also screaming these humans in uniform

3270

02:51:30,591 --> 02:51:27,240

did they care did they try to help you

3271

02:51:35,150 --> 02:51:30,601

or were they I mean artists would not

3272

02:51:37,190 --> 02:51:35,160

make eye contact with me would not know

3273

02:51:39,801 --> 02:51:37,200

absolutely the it was like we didn't

3274

02:51:41,411 --> 02:51:39,811

exist and there was no doubt that these

3275

02:51:46,220 --> 02:51:41,421

were crew members because this one guy

3276

02:51:51,560 --> 02:51:46,230

and there was a there was a woman too a

3277

02:51:53,841 --> 02:51:51,570

young Hispanic looking woman also but

3278

02:51:55,640 --> 02:51:53,851

this one guy was working on like a panel

3279

02:51:58,671 --> 02:51:55,650

that looked like a breaker box or

3280

02:52:04,970 --> 02:51:58,681

something so there's no question these

3281

02:52:07,341 --> 02:52:04,980

were crewmen these were these were these

3282

02:52:12,291 --> 02:52:07,351

were captured people like us right and

3283

02:52:14,690 --> 02:52:12,301

and Gregory's listening to this what did

3284

02:52:16,761 --> 02:52:14,700

he have to say about the human crew

3285

02:52:19,461 --> 02:52:16,771

member because this is what I'm linking

3286

02:52:22,430 --> 02:52:19,471

them they they know right these are

3287

02:52:26,301 --> 02:52:22,440

probably Air Force personnel that are

3288

02:52:29,661 --> 02:52:26,311

that are part of this project is is just

3289

02:52:32,360 --> 02:52:29,671

me going full-on conspiracy but what did

3290

02:52:35,091 --> 02:52:32,370

Gregory have to say about the human crew

3291

02:52:38,511 --> 02:52:35,101

members in uniform there were a couple

3292

02:52:43,251 --> 02:52:38,521

of points and that's one when I

3293

02:52:47,051 --> 02:52:43,261

mentioned that there was a hush and

3294

02:52:51,560 --> 02:52:47,061

discussion and a ruffling of papers and

3295

02:52:53,360 --> 02:52:51,570

Brad said you know you know you lookee

3296

02:52:54,640 --> 02:52:53,370

what are you seeing Terry and I told him

3297

02:52:58,030 --> 02:52:54,650

I'm seeing the man with the orange

3298

02:53:01,400 --> 02:52:58,040

shoulder patch and he said okay well

3299

02:53:03,740 --> 02:53:01,410

that didn't happen Terry it did not

3300

02:53:06,680 --> 02:53:03,750

happen there were no there were no

3301

02:53:08,751 --> 02:53:06,690

people there that didn't happen and

3302

02:53:09,501 --> 02:53:08,761

you'll forget about that and you won't

3303

02:53:16,070 --> 02:53:09,511

remember it

3304

02:53:18,540 --> 02:53:16,080

because it didn't happen and and

3305

02:53:19,770 --> 02:53:18,550

they were freaked out by that they did

3306

02:53:21,900 --> 02:53:19,780

they did not like that there were a

3307

02:53:25,559 --> 02:53:21,910

couple of things that struck a nerve

3308

02:53:28,099 --> 02:53:25,569

with them and that was probably and was

3309

02:53:31,500 --> 02:53:28,109

it because do you think that you would

3310

02:53:35,490 --> 02:53:31,510

remember this and repeat this and tell

3311

02:53:38,130 --> 02:53:35,500

the world about this later I mean why

3312

02:53:41,910 --> 02:53:38,140

would they have freaked out I mean this

3313

02:53:45,980 --> 02:53:41,920

is secret information right that's yeah

3314

02:53:51,090 --> 02:53:45,990

I mean I think that's that's proof

3315

02:53:54,030 --> 02:53:51,100

collusion elaboration right I mean you

3316

02:53:56,190 --> 02:53:54,040

know we we got guys on that our crew

3317

02:53:57,599 --> 02:53:56,200

members you know I don't know what

3318

02:54:00,660 --> 02:53:57,609

they're American or not I didn't hear

3319

02:54:02,910 --> 02:54:00,670

them talk but you know my guess is they

3320

02:54:04,770 --> 02:54:02,920

were I don't know why I just guessed

3321

02:54:06,330 --> 02:54:04,780

that but I do but they could have been

3322

02:54:09,719 --> 02:54:06,340

anything but they were definitely human

3323

02:54:14,639 --> 02:54:09,729

beings and and that absolutely struck a

3324

02:54:16,590 --> 02:54:14,649

nerve now I want the the some of this

3325

02:54:18,510 --> 02:54:16,600

other stuff to stay in the book I want

3326

02:54:20,790 --> 02:54:18,520

everybody to go and read it there's

3327

02:54:23,010 --> 02:54:20,800

there's so much there but I have a

3328

02:54:25,440 --> 02:54:23,020

couple of questions for myself you know

3329

02:54:26,670 --> 02:54:25,450

the the Jimmy Church I'm a dude I'm a

3330

02:54:31,139 --> 02:54:26,680

guy

3331

02:54:34,290 --> 02:54:31,149

let's get to some nuts and bolts so what

3332

02:54:37,290 --> 02:54:34,300

did you what else did you see inside of

3333

02:54:38,849 --> 02:54:37,300

the craft what did it smell like that

3334

02:54:44,700 --> 02:54:38,859

would do you remember that

3335

02:54:48,990 --> 02:54:44,710

I don't recall the smell I've been asked

3336

02:54:54,840 --> 02:54:49,000

that a couple of times and I I don't

3337

02:54:57,360 --> 02:54:54,850

recall a smell now I I can't I can't say

3338

02:54:59,960 --> 02:54:57,370

that I recall fair enough did you did

3339

02:55:02,820 --> 02:54:59,970

the craft ever feel like it was moving

3340

02:55:06,660 --> 02:55:02,830

it stationary

3341

02:55:09,120 --> 02:55:06,670

it felt stationary okay now what next

3342

02:55:12,960 --> 02:55:09,130

you describe stainless steel and white

3343

02:55:15,420 --> 02:55:12,970

and I get that I get that visual was it

3344

02:55:17,219 --> 02:55:15,430

was there anything on the walls you know

3345

02:55:20,700 --> 02:55:17,229

were there any paintings was there

3346

02:55:21,900 --> 02:55:20,710

anything you know was it was there

3347

02:55:25,580 --> 02:55:21,910

anything like that or was it just

3348

02:55:28,360 --> 02:55:25,590

completely clean no there were

3349

02:55:31,660 --> 02:55:28,370

hieroglyphic like markings

3350

02:55:33,520 --> 02:55:31,670

their water and they were in you know

3351

02:55:36,370 --> 02:55:33,530

where you would have an X like over a

3352

02:55:38,880 --> 02:55:36,380

portal or a doorway have you been able

3353

02:55:41,770 --> 02:55:38,890

to write those down and recall those I

3354

02:55:45,940 --> 02:55:41,780

maybe could if I were under hypnosis I

3355

02:55:49,420 --> 02:55:45,950

bet I could but I saw one thing that was

3356

02:55:51,460 --> 02:55:49,430

ornamental and it struck me and I don't

3357

02:55:54,250 --> 02:55:51,470

I don't know if I even made it a book or

3358

02:55:58,420 --> 02:55:54,260

not but there was a stainless steel

3359

02:56:03,400 --> 02:55:58,430

piano and engraved in the metal was kind

3360

02:56:06,370 --> 02:56:03,410

of a stylized S and then leaves like

3361

02:56:09,700 --> 02:56:06,380

Rick leaves off of a plant Wow

3362

02:56:11,200 --> 02:56:09,710

and maybe half a dozen and I thought and

3363

02:56:14,890 --> 02:56:11,210

that was the only thing I saw that was

3364

02:56:18,120 --> 02:56:14,900

kind of decorative and it just was so it

3365

02:56:23,740 --> 02:56:18,130

seems so out of place in this you know

3366

02:56:27,190 --> 02:56:23,750

plane yeah yeah session yeah now were

3367

02:56:30,720 --> 02:56:27,200

you did they did you walk around the

3368

02:56:34,360 --> 02:56:30,730

ship were you escorted anywhere else

3369

02:56:37,420 --> 02:56:34,370

yeah they took us down the hallway and

3370

02:56:40,360 --> 02:56:37,430

in the beginning that's one less that's

3371

02:56:43,240 --> 02:56:40,370

what I saw the group of 50 people and

3372

02:56:47,500 --> 02:56:43,250

that's when they took us and the the

3373

02:56:49,210 --> 02:56:47,510

grace herded us down this walkway that

3374

02:56:51,970 --> 02:56:49,220

was to the side now in the middle of the

3375

02:56:54,430 --> 02:56:51,980

thing it was all open for five stories

3376

02:56:58,060 --> 02:56:54,440

up you could look up and there were

3377

02:57:01,330 --> 02:56:58,070

walkways and offices and I don't know

3378

02:57:05,350 --> 02:57:01,340

what but they took us down a corridor

3379

02:57:07,660 --> 02:57:05,360

and this is all this is one of the

3380

02:57:11,440 --> 02:57:07,670

things that don't haunt my thoughts my

3381

02:57:15,690 --> 02:57:11,450

sleep on the wall there was a row of

3382

02:57:17,560 --> 02:57:15,700

aquariums and inside these aquariums

3383

02:57:18,511 --> 02:57:17,570

there were these things that look like

3384

02:57:22,720 --> 02:57:18,521

puppies

3385

02:57:25,480 --> 02:57:22,730

how big how big were the aquariums the

3386

02:57:29,290 --> 02:57:25,490

aquariums were all about three feet in

3387

02:57:31,841 --> 02:57:29,300

diameter okay so they were circular know

3388

02:57:35,410 --> 02:57:31,851

they were square they were square okay

3389

02:57:39,790 --> 02:57:35,420

well they were square there was a

3390

02:57:41,700 --> 02:57:39,800

pinkish fluid inside them and I saw

3391

02:57:46,680 --> 02:57:41,710

these things that look like puppies

3392

02:57:51,840 --> 02:57:46,690

and for some reason one of them twitched

3393

02:57:55,530 --> 02:57:51,850

and I think in the book I ice cream an

3394

02:57:58,110 --> 02:57:55,540

expletive and I must have passed that

3395

02:58:01,170 --> 02:57:58,120

because I I there's a blank space there

3396

02:58:03,930 --> 02:58:01,180

in the neighbor called hearing the zip

3397

02:58:09,950 --> 02:58:03,940

of the blood pressure cuff and rad was

3398

02:58:12,060 --> 02:58:09,960

taking my blood pressure but that visual

3399

02:58:15,870 --> 02:58:12,070

absolutely freaked me out

3400

02:58:17,969 --> 02:58:15,880

now when you say poppy are you saying

3401  
02:58:21,030 --> 02:58:17,979  
fetus or are you saying something that

3402  
02:58:23,190 --> 02:58:21,040  
looked like a puppy like a dog at first

3403  
02:58:25,920 --> 02:58:23,200  
glance it looked like a dog puppy to me

3404  
02:58:30,210 --> 02:58:25,930  
right no I think it was a fetus I think

3405  
02:58:36,240 --> 02:58:30,220  
it was a fetus Wow and then I recognized

3406  
02:58:37,920 --> 02:58:36,250  
them as being human laughter and I see

3407  
02:58:40,200 --> 02:58:37,930  
this in the book at first glance I take

3408  
02:58:43,670 --> 02:58:40,210  
these 4 P of puppies and I'm looking at

3409  
02:58:46,500 --> 02:58:43,680  
them and then I can see no these are

3410  
02:58:48,150 --> 02:58:46,510  
formed there's a vertebrae there and

3411  
02:58:52,200 --> 02:58:48,160  
there are legs and these are these are

3412  
02:58:58,080 --> 02:58:52,210  
embryos but about the size of puppies

3413  
02:59:07,490 --> 02:58:58,090

how many aquariums you know I miss that

3414

02:59:18,050 --> 02:59:07,500

a lot and I gotta say 50 holy crap now

3415

02:59:23,460 --> 02:59:18,060

is this is this farming boy you know

3416

02:59:29,820 --> 02:59:23,470

what what goes back to me is my

3417

02:59:32,760 --> 02:59:29,830

interaction with Betty this alien that

3418

02:59:37,500 --> 02:59:32,770

tells me that you know these things in

3419

02:59:43,200 --> 02:59:37,510

my legs you know that they've been doing

3420

02:59:50,570 --> 02:59:43,210

this for three generations now and I had

3421

02:59:56,150 --> 02:59:54,510

and I don't know if this is in the book

3422

02:59:59,030 --> 02:59:56,160

or not

3423

03:00:03,631 --> 02:59:59,040

but he said something like there are

3424

03:00:06,301 --> 03:00:03,641

alien alien-human hybrids and that's

3425

03:00:10,620 --> 03:00:06,311

what she said she was and that's why she

3426  
03:00:13,591 --> 03:00:10,630  
had human characteristics she could have

3427  
03:00:18,950 --> 03:00:13,601  
come from one of those aquariums that

3428  
03:00:22,110 --> 03:00:18,960  
was my thought teri I want to thank you

3429  
03:00:25,290 --> 03:00:22,120  
what an extraordinary conversation I

3430  
03:00:28,320 --> 03:00:25,300  
can't wait to get you on this show again

3431  
03:00:30,690 --> 03:00:28,330  
there's so much more to talk about with

3432  
03:00:33,810 --> 03:00:30,700  
you we got as much in tonight as we

3433  
03:00:35,370 --> 03:00:33,820  
could and I want to thank you for that

3434  
03:00:38,850 --> 03:00:35,380  
and thank you for opening up with us

3435  
03:00:40,740 --> 03:00:38,860  
tonight the the book the links and all

3436  
03:00:42,631 --> 03:00:40,750  
the information that everyone needs is

3437  
03:00:45,480 --> 03:00:42,641  
over at Jimmy Church radio.com you can

3438  
03:00:49,110 --> 03:00:45,490

go and click and and go and get the book

3439

03:00:53,011 --> 03:00:49,120

it is a fantastic read and Terry just

3440

03:00:55,860 --> 03:00:53,021

just thank you for for the book and for

3441

03:00:58,910 --> 03:00:55,870

coming out and and sharing these you

3442

03:01:01,381 --> 03:00:58,920

know these are these are emotional

3443

03:01:04,350 --> 03:01:01,391

memories and encounters and experiences

3444

03:01:08,520 --> 03:01:04,360

of yours and this audience thanks you

3445

03:01:11,610 --> 03:01:08,530

and I thank you support people should

3446

03:01:13,950 --> 03:01:11,620

know this this stuff is real people

3447

03:01:15,690 --> 03:01:13,960

should know we have so much more that we

3448

03:01:18,270 --> 03:01:15,700

need to talk about and we will do it

3449

03:01:21,030 --> 03:01:18,280

again very very soon thank you so much

3450

03:01:23,640 --> 03:01:21,040

Terry and I say I say it at the end of

3451

03:01:24,990 --> 03:01:23,650

every show keep rolling that rock uphill

3452

03:01:28,830 --> 03:01:25,000

don't change

3453

03:01:31,500 --> 03:01:28,840

mm-hmm Thank You Terry thank you thank

3454

03:01:34,290 --> 03:01:31,510

you great conversation right there and

3455

03:01:36,720 --> 03:01:34,300

all the way up to the end I have got to

3456

03:01:38,671 --> 03:01:36,730

get credits going and get out of here

3457

03:01:41,940 --> 03:01:38,681

before the network just you know does

3458

03:01:44,190 --> 03:01:41,950

that thing and just cuts me off and what

3459

03:01:48,620 --> 03:01:44,200

a great conversation tonight again the

3460

03:01:51,690 --> 03:01:48,630

links are over at Jimmy Church radio.com

3461

03:01:53,940 --> 03:01:51,700

Terry Lovelace fade to black cigs ecute

3462

03:01:55,980 --> 03:01:53,950

of producers Rita Kumari on shows

3463

03:01:58,500 --> 03:01:55,990

produced by hilton jaipur in a dennis

3464

03:02:01,560 --> 03:01:58,510

and bob announcers our steve harder jean

3465

03:02:02,610 --> 03:02:01,570

veto a marc de Kolb our webmaster is

3466

03:02:05,610 --> 03:02:02,620

Drew the

3467

03:02:08,910 --> 03:02:05,620

music doug aldrich intro space boys

3468

03:02:14,630 --> 03:02:08,920

space boy music.com theta black is

3469

03:02:20,490 --> 03:02:18,300

thank you to terry Lovelace this

3470

03:02:21,900 --> 03:02:20,500

broadcasts on the copyright of 2018 by

3471

03:02:22,440 --> 03:02:21,910

fade to black in the game changer

3472

03:02:24,690 --> 03:02:22,450

Network

3473

03:02:26,310 --> 03:02:24,700

it cannot be rebroadcast downloaded

3474

03:02:28,620 --> 03:02:26,320

copied or used anywhere in the known

3475

03:02:30,240 --> 03:02:28,630

universe without written permission from

3476

03:02:30,810 --> 03:02:30,250

fade to black or the game changer

3477

03:02:32,940 --> 03:02:30,820

Network

3478

03:02:35,849 --> 03:02:32,950

I'm your host Jimmy Church follow me on

3479

03:02:39,000 --> 03:02:35,859

Twitter @ JT radio until tomorrow night

3480

03:02:40,080 --> 03:02:39,010

Rob Potter is here I want everybody to

3481

03:02:45,290 --> 03:02:40,090

be safe